

Study Notes

For



Servant King

'Unraveled'

Edited for Content by NCOY:

Some deletions and additions have been edited into these notes by NCOY (*Natural Congregation of Yahweh*) for clarification and correctness of some few aspects of the Biblical related content. Most Biblical quotes appear to be from the King James Version, which in our humble opinion, is adequate for this application. Better translations are available for serious students of the Bible. See [*NIBEV*](#) for example.

These transcripts are provided to supplement the Videos NOT to replace the Videos. The videos should be viewed in their entirety, in order to gain a full understanding and should be viewed prior to using these notes. These notes will also enable the viewer to locate portions of videos they wish to go re-view.

The numbers in **red** represent minutes into the video at the beginning of each section in these notes. This is the point to go to on a particular video, to locate and re-view that section.

To view the videos, please select the site that best suits your preferences:

- **Servant King @:** <http://servantking.info/> or,

- **YouTube @:** <https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC3PMtI-h6TVYvkEglwtLZiQ/videos>

These notes and transcripts of videos shall not be construed as being any form of legal or financial advice given or offered. They are provided for informational and educational purposes only.

Foreword to the Unraveled Series:

The deliberate and well implemented mind control we are all under is beyond our grasp, due to our misguided belief that our mind has not been controlled. Well, that is how mind control works, you cannot detect it.

Every country claims to be founded upon the Rule of Law, and that sounds like a great thing. Did you know that a "Fiction" is a Rule of Law? The rule is that "something that is false will be treated as if it is true," and you cannot disprove it your **"Legal System" is a "Fiction of Law"**. And that Fiction of Law, is your nations' Ruler!

It all starts with something you create and can rule over, called your very own Constitution. An absolute insane absurdity for those that have eyes. Accepting that something is evil, which you always thought was so good and right, is a pretty hard thing to do.

The life you have been leading is in the public interest. These programs were prepared for Your Best Interest.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction Video	4
Waking Up (Video 1)	10
How is it Possible? (Video 2)	19
Nothing, is it Something? (Video 3)	30
A Lamé Claim (Video 4)	41
Oh, my "God" (Video 5)	54
The Initiative of Iniquity (Video 6)	63
Out of the Frying Pan, into the Fire (Video 7)	77
To Be or Not to Be (Video 8)	92
The Serpent Move (Video 9)	115
Your Personal Mark of the Beast (Video 10)	136
The Determiner (Video 11)	153
The Perfect Swindle Exposed (Video 12)	166
Disclosure: The Word of "God" (Video 13)	178

Introduction

Hi, my name is Marcus and welcome to a short introduction to Servant King 'Unraveled'.

I hope the 'Confusion' programs made you think, or at least wonder what you're doing. I also hope they made you wonder 'who owns the things you have'; 'who made it'; 'where did it come from'; 'where did you come from'; 'who made you'; 'who do you belong to'; 'who owns you'. All law and justice comes from being able to answer these questions.

Now, a few years ago, the Attorney General of Texas told a group of parents, and I quote "The State of Texas owns your children; not only your children, but you too."

To 'own' means the right to possess, use, control, manage and dispose of, to the exclusion of everyone else. So, who owns you? Who has the right to possess you, to use you, to control you, to manage you, and to dispose of you? To the exclusion of everyone, even you! You better wake up to this.

In the introduction to the 'Confusion' programs, I said that every swindle requires deceit and fraud, or something that is not true. A really good swindle is one where you go away happy, not even knowing you've been swindled; and a really great swindle is one where you've been tricked unknowingly into being a part of the swindle. You can try to blame the guy who tried to entice or trick you, but you were a willing participant. Who are you going to blame? Now, that's the perfect swindle.

The purpose of the 'Confusion' programs were to raise in your minds questions; to expose and to show you things that are happening in our everyday lives; to show you what some things really are; but mostly, to cause confusion where you may not have been confused before. In other words, to ask questions you never thought to ask, but should have asked.

I also made it very clear that you should check out all the facts, the evidence and the proof for yourself; check out for yourself what I presented and what some words really mean. If you just believed what I presented to you, then you're still doing what you've always done...believing what you've been told.

The guy who says that this stuff is nonsense, or I don't believe it, is just as foolish as the guy who believes it. Neither one checked it out for themselves; both of them still know nothing.

In the 'Confusion' programs, I said all these programs could collectively be called 'confusion of property'. I also said that all the problems you have, or will ever have, are the result of owning no property. In fact, I've been quite adamant about the importance of this thing called 'property'. Well, as we unravel the confusion, you will see that the story is going to take a couple more of unexpected turns. A really great swindle always takes a few unexpected turns.

03:35

Everything that is 'property' comes from the land except life. All material wealth comes from the land. LAND ... very important. We come from the land, and when we die, we return to the land. Land is the foundation of all law and whoever owns the land has the sole right to have jurisdiction over it. If I own something, I can rule over it; that is the foundation of the Rule of Law. So, owning something is very, very, very, very important.

I also said that whenever you want to know anything, it is best to go to the origin, or the source of the thing, the beginning, where it began. So, to know who owns property, we have to go to the origin of property. What is the source of everything; and of course this is where the swindle must begin? So, going to the origin of everything takes us right to the only issue there is; everything flows from this one issue. This is it! Is there a creator "God" who created everything, or is there no "God", no creation?

Based on what we perceive as being just and right, if there is a "God" who made everything, then He owns everything. Only He has the right to rule over everything. If there is no "God", then we are the smartest beings on Earth, and we just take or assume the right to rule over everything.

Now, do I know the answer to this? Nope, beats me! I just came on the scene a few years ago. I began life with the same mindless mind as everyone. I'm not that smart; but I'm also not that stupid. I know a diversion when I see one. These debates about the existence of "God" or the knowledge of "God" are just diversions, and there have been in the past and continue to be today, many diversions....these things to keep you off-balance, to throw you off the path, and all for a very good reason.

05:46

So, using my brain, I went in a different direction. I took the path least traveled. I followed the property. You see, the law is a lot different than religion, or science, or philosophy. So, I took each premise and followed the property, not the money, the property. I took each premise and based on the principles of justice, I looked at and determined the result of each premise, as it relates to owning property.... what happens as a result, a consequence of this premise.

In the first premise where there is a "God", everyone on Earth would own their own property, subject only to the rules of "God". "God" would be your government. You can't steal someone's property, you can't tell someone what to do with their property and you can't get control of someone's property. Particularly if that someone is "God".

In the second premise, where there is no "God", no government, no laws, everyone must, in order to protect their assumed property, put everything into a common pot and jointly make the rules or laws governing them. Otherwise, every man would be a law unto themselves.

However, when you do this, you no longer can own your own property. You've lost control of all your property and you must follow the rules of whatever kind of government or alternative to "God" you made, in order to protect your life, liberty and property.

But, to protect it, you lose it. The ultimate goof! OOPS! I want to protect this Oops, I lost it.

I looked up the word 'goof' in the dictionary. It is defined as a man who is a stupid, incompetent fool. But, when you say 'goof' it doesn't sound that offensive. Oops, I goofed. And this goof is the middle turn of the three turns of the 'perfect swindle'.

Now that you've lost ownership of all property, which includes you too, you are now owned by someone, and he who owns the property, makes the rules. So, if I wanted to get control of not only your property, but control of you too (*meaning your being, your life, your inheritance and your labour*), what do I need to do? Well, I need to get rid of "God". I need to get rid of the owner and His rules. I need to get rid of His law.

This, of course, would result in chaos ... no rules. Then, I could come in and solve the problem from the chaos. I could profit by creating the chaos and profit by solving it. This is the exact definition of a 'racket', or 'racketeering'. You should also know that citizenship is your allegiance in return for protection ... just a different racket.

08:48

Now, to the extent that I cannot get rid of "God", I would need to control and manage your knowledge of "God", and control your knowledge of the law. So, what would I do if I wanted to be sure that people do not obtain the knowledge of "God", and be given the wrong knowledge of the law?

Well, this is what I would do. I would make sure that nobody could get the truth. If you had it, I would kill you and millions of people have been killed for that exact reason. Oh, I know, you think it is religious people. No, no, no, don't be naive about this. They were killed for property, for wealth.

Or back when few people could read, I would just tell them what I want them to know about "God" and His laws, or keep it in a language they can't read, like Latin, or tell you it's against the law to read the book of the law. The book says only special people can know it. If that didn't work, I would say here's another book and another book and these are all different versions of the word of "God" ... cause some confusion, some doubt. Will the real word of "God" please stand up?

Then I would spread a rumour that this book was written by some ancient Jews dressed in loincloths out in the desert thousands of years ago, wearing sandals on a hot day and they were delirious. This is not the word of "God". Then I would form religions who offer to tell us about the word of "God", because we cannot possibly understand it without years of special seminary training. Then I would get 500 different religions arguing what the word of "God" really means. Then I would have these arguments get so bad they start fighting and punching each other in the nose.

"God" said they should. Then I would explain that the law of "God" is not real law, only voluntary if you want to go to Heaven. Then I would give tax exemptions to organized religions and freedom to practice their religion as long as they continue to tell their followers 'you have to obey the law of the land and pay your taxes'.

Then I would tell people they should use the book of the law and its teachings as a guideline for when you make your own laws. Then I would start writing new versions of the

word of "God", adding and deleting parts and putting it into an easy to read language; but just enough to change the meaning of the book of the Law.

Then when I've raised enough doubt and confusion in everyone's mind, I would offer some theories like evolution as to why the word of "God" is scientifically all bullshit and explain why "God" does not even exist. Then I would take these theories and present them as scientific fact by highly trained scientists. Then I would mandate these theories get taught as facts in all the schools at an early age. Everyone must learn them and be tested or you will fail the class. Nobody wants to be stupid. Nobody wants to be a goof.

Then I would get some high court justices to represent and speak for Her Majesty, the Queen, to give seminars in the superstitious belief in "God"....the same Queen who was chosen by "God" and rules over you, and she can prove it. Then if a few misfits are still not convinced, I am sure the rest of the people will mock and ridicule them.

And then I would get the courts to order psychiatric assessments for anyone who still knows anything about "God", or thinks any court can or would take judicial notice of the laws of "God".

And then, out of all the chaos and confusion, what would I do? I would come up the middle and say 'Can't we all just be friends and tolerant of each other in a democratic way, to do what is best for the greater good, the common good?' And I would do all this and much more so that you would unknowingly and voluntarily and with a smile on your face, give up control of your life, liberty and property.

Now, I'm not a really bright guy, but that's what I would do if I wanted to get control of your wealth, and your property.

13:07

You see, even though the scripture is widely available now to everyone, something has happened that nobody even wants to read it. The same book that Her Majesty, the Queen, called the most valuable thing in the world. Who would not want the most valuable thing in the world? Apparently, nobody.

Now, please do not think that tactics used throughout history and that are continuing today to keep the knowledge of "God" from you is a swindle. No, no! All these things were done to keep you from finding the swindle. The swindle is explained in the Book. The solution to the swindle is also in the Book.

As we unravel the confusion, you will see that what we call 'government' or 'law' or 'the legal system' is a complete counterfeit with no basis in reality. Our legal system borrows principles of the law from "God's" government, but the actual laws are switched out with our own laws, and the lawgiver is switched out with our lawgiver, and the owner is switched out with a new owner.

We have patterned and modeled our legal and judicial system after "God's" system of government ... because it's perfect. "God's" system is called the perfect law of liberty ... it works! No man on Earth could ever have more liberty than obeying the perfect law. This is the reason our legal system seems to be good and right, but it's not. It is a forgery from top to bottom. It is a system of 100% bondage. There is no liberty in it.

14:45

And now I'm going to tell you the most unbelievable discovery I made. Even though I knew I was on the right path for some time, this is what sealed the deal for me. It can be summed up in this one sentence. If there is no "God", then we must, of necessity, make a "God" or there is no rules, there is no law.

What we claim that "God" cannot do, because it's impossible, we, in fact do, and believe it with all of our heart and our mind and our soul, in order to have a legal system ... the ultimate hypocrisy. Of course, we don't know we're doing them but we are.

You see, the law has nothing to do with what you believe; the law has to do with what you **do**. If I were to believe the knowledge of "God" as it is widely reported, I would not believe in "God" either. I mean, who the hell does "God" think He is "God"? ... a dictator? We don't like dictators. Dictators are bad. We want a dictator that gives us free will. Yeah, a dictator that gives us free will. Who would believe something so contrary to itself to make it utterly stupid? Everyone! He gives us commands and they're voluntary. I command you to do that, but only if you want to! Who would believe that? Everyone!

But "almost the whole world", meaning nearly everyone (*sorry Marcus, but that's okay*) does not quite get this part right. Look at these two Bible quotes for example:

Judges 2:22: *"That through them I may prove [or test] Israel, whether they will keep the way of Yahweh to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not";* and

Deut. 8:2: *"... and to prove [or test] thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep His commandments, or not."*

There are dozens of other examples that clearly evidence that Yahweh was testing "whether or not" we would choose to be obedient to His commandments. Obviously, He knew we had the ability to choose, a.k.a. free will, otherwise His testing of us, or proving which choice we would make, would not have been necessary.

Yahweh did in fact give us absolute commands, and absolute definitions of what is right and what is wrong, AND He gave us free will, AND he gave us our own egos, our own vanity, AND our own intelligence, all of which we are free to use, mis-use, or pretend not to understand. He also told us if we wanted wisdom; meaning the wisdom to know how to use these gifts (*that were given in the image and likeness of His character*), then we should study His word. Apparently we were too smart to bother with that part.

We have been given absolute commands, but we have the absolute free will to be disobedient, otherwise we would simply be robots. Our Creator could easily have pre-programmed us, just like He made other animals with instincts, so we would have no need of free will, but He chose to allow us to decide things. In fact, that opportunity to test our resolve, was the single most important aspect of why He chose to make us the way He did – at least according to Him, and He should know, ... if He made us. But that's another story not needed for this application.

He also told us we could not decide what is right or wrong; that decision would remain totally His - forever, but we could decide whether or not we would believe His decree about

what is right or wrong, and whether or not we would obey His commands to do what is right, instead of doing what is wrong. We never had the authority to choose or to decide what is right or wrong, just whether we would be obedient to what has always been, and always will be right and wrong. Yahweh's laws in this respect, are eternal and unchanging. Our future will prove that to us, but again, that's another story not needed for this application.

He even warned us of the terrible consequences of deciding for ourselves to ignore His admonitions as to what is right or wrong, and what would happen if we wrongly chose to disobey Him, or to make our own set of rules regarding what we believe is right or wrong, but we fell for the temptations of making those wrong decisions in spite of His warnings. We failed to resist our own selfish, know-it-all egos.

In this fact, atheists are not hypocrites. They are quite logical and reasonable people. Whether you label yourself an atheist or a believer is irrelevant. What you believe is not relevant to the law. What you do is relevant, and both atheists and believers do the same thing. They both believe they know better than "God", and they both act according to the dictates of their own conscience.

Everyone (*atheists and believers*) has a "God" and that's just a fact. Most people think that when you talk about "God", that you are referring to religion, and that religion uses books called the word of "God". It might be the word of "God", but who knows for sure, and even if it is, that only applies to back then or to those ancient people. It's outdated. It's not relevant today. Man has advanced and we have technology that wasn't known back then. We are modern people and we need up to date laws ... and they might be right.

I can tell you that I checked the whole book of the law. There was no prophecy in there that said something like this ... 'should it come to pass that man discover how to make automobiles, then thou shalt have a driver's license'. I checked ... it's not in there. So, the laws of "God" must be for another time. I mean, how are you going to drive without a driver's license? It's impossible.

17:40

I wish there were a way to simply, easily and quickly unravel the confusion. I wish there was a way to accommodate the guy who said to me "Just explain it to me ... I'm not stupid". Unfortunately, I think I have to take you through a process that's contrary to the only way of life you know.

I will be putting before you the evidence, the facts and the proof of what I present. I will be showing you the solution that many are seeking, all based on truth and reality, logic and reason. No belief or faith required.

You can pray to "God" asking him to help you understand His plan if you like, but I don't think He's going to send you an e-mail, or you can do as you were told ... study His words and test all of it to see if it's true. I will be showing you how to do the tests. It's not as difficult as you may think.

"God" does not want believers. The world is full of those. He wants those who have studied to show themselves approved and then He wants action ... performance act according to the script act according to the scripture. He wants those who walk the talk,

not talk the talk. He wants doers of His word, not preachers of His word. And the benefits and rewards are not out of this world; they are in this world....NOW, TODAY!

So, if you're ready to learn what Her Majesty, the Queen calls the most valuable thing in the world, and what I simply call, the science of "God", then sign up for the 'Unraveled' presentation. If you're ready to make an investment which has a great return of property, then sign up for the 'Unraveled' presentation. Or, remain a beggar, if that suits you ...the choice is yours.

Waking Up

This program is called 'Waking Up'. Waking up -- the opposite, is to be asleep. Now when you're asleep you're not aware of what's going on around you, and sleep is defined as the state of an animal in which the voluntary exertion of his mental and corporeal powers is suspended, and he rests unconscious as to what passes around him, and is not effected by the ordinary impressions of external objects. Sleep is generally attended by the relaxation of the muscles, but the involuntary motions such as respiration and circulation of the blood are continued. The mind is often very active during sleep, but its powers not being under the control of reason. Well, you don't know what's going on around you when you're asleep. It means to live thoughtlessly.

01:20

Now, things that need to be unraveled are tangled. There is a saying that says 'oh, what a tangled web we weave when first we practice to deceive'. That's a good point. Could we deceive ourselves? Are we deceived? What's going on here? We're going to find out this answer together. A tangled web is a mess. It's not easy to untangle. There is no way to untangle it and put it in an orderly way, back in its proper place, or 'oh, now I can see it'. No, it doesn't work like that because due to our many years of training and indoctrination we see things differently than what they really are.

Now, I can do the major untangling but you still need to think. These are concepts that once you see them they're easy, but it takes some time. It's a way of thinking. So, this thing about ... when someone says to you; 'well just explain it to me, I'm not stupid'. Well, that doesn't work because it has nothing to do with being stupid or smart. It has to do with your whole way of life, the way you think about things, your training. Long-held opinions, beliefs and knowledge do not change overnight. You only see some things at first, but once you start to see things for what they really are, then the process will quicken for you. You also have to want to see it. If you don't want to see it, you won't.

I've talked to some people and told them some things and they can see that what I am saying is true, but you can see it starts to bother them and they go; 'I don't want to know, I don't...' because they know it's going to change something in their life. So, you have to want to see it because you remember in the 'Confusion of Mind' program, I said that this will be like, for me, speaking to a cult. But people don't think of themselves as a cult. People think they are too smart to be deceived. We all think that. Well, I was a member of the cult. Well, my thinking has changed. So, just go with it for now. Let your mind explore ... open it up. You have nothing to lose. You already lost everything. You won't gain anything until you've giveb it a chance. If you don't open your mind to see, you're not going to find the reward.

03:40

In my short introduction to the 'Unraveled' programs, you will know by now that this whole confusion thing is about only one thing, and that's "God", and how that knowledge relates to property and law and so forth. With "God" there is no confusion. Without "God", well there's massive confusion. Now this is what is considered common knowledge. This is what most people think.

Is there a "God", or is there no "God". Well, nobody really knows. I cannot prove that "God" exists. You cannot prove that "God" does not exist. I believe there is a "God"; he does not believe there is a "God". I have a right to believe whatever I want. You have a right to believe whatever you want. I have the word of "God"; 'the law'. You might say, no, that's not the word of "God"; that's not the law ... that was written by some man. And this is common knowledge and I could go on more and more but you get the point. And we are told that all this boils down to belief and faith. This is common knowledge also. And all this leaves the world in a complete and utter mess. No law and order!

So, whatever happened to facts, evidence and proof? Whatever happened to using our brain? You see, if there is a "God" and we have the word of "God", the whole world has law and order. The whole world would have peace and good will ... a very good will... the will of "God" ... the will of a mind that has infinite knowledge and wisdom. Could you picture this scenario. I think we would call it living in paradise.

Or, if there is no "God", then we have what we have now ... no knowledge or wisdom, no standard of what is right and wrong. Today we think this is right, tomorrow we think it's wrong. Our legislatures ... yesterday this was legal, today it's illegal, it's not right. Twenty years ago you could do this, today you can't do that. So, we really don't know what is right or wrong.

05:48

Every form of government man has ever had is an experiment. How much longer does man have to experiment before they can come to a conclusion? How much longer does man have to suffer ... starvation, poverty, disease, wars, genocides, racism, slavery and a whole host of other abuses and indignations, before they realize this should not be normal - but we think it's normal.

This is not what "God" created. This is not the will of "God". It's the will of the people. "God" says 'you will cry out to me in that day because of the god you have chosen'. So, we must have chosen a god other than "God" and the whole world is crying out, but they don't even know who to cry out to.

"God" says the whole world is growing in pain. (*Romans 8:22*) "For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now."

06:58

So, let's see if this stuff is really normal. Let's see if we can get rid of some of this common knowledge and have a look at the facts, evidence and proof, and see if we can replace your belief and faith with some real knowledge.

Now, what do you know? Everything starts with what you know. Do you know who you are, what you are, why you're here, where you came from, where you are? Do you know where the world came from, what a country is, what a constitution is, what a citizen is, what a person is? Do you know what life is, where life came from, what money is, what an owner is, what property is, what law is, who made the law? Do you know what a government is, what an education is, what a religion is? Do you know what a god is? Do you know who "God" is? Do you know what you are doing, and do you know what you are involved in?

All we know is what we've been trained to know, most of which is not true. We all come into this world with a mindless mind. We know nothing when we are born. So what have we been exposed to. Proverbs 22:6 This is "God" speaking. He says *"Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it."* Well, "God" said that. The Pope knows that. Hitler knew that, and the people who run this world know that, but do you know that? For example, what do you think was the purpose of Indian Residential Schools here in North America? It was to take the 'indian' out of the Indian... the genocide of a people, the destruction of an identity, to change their state of being.

"God" says: "I am your "God" and you are my people." I'm your Creator, I made you. I'm "God" and you are the people I made. There are no people of "God" on earth today. A complete genocide of "God's" people has occurred but for those who can see, it is only an illusion. It is a change of identity, a change of relationship, not a change of being. It's an illusion.

We used to start school in grade one, then later we had kindergarten, then even later we had pre-kindergarten, and now we have pre-pre-kindergarten (*age 3*). Soon your baby will go straight from the hospital to the institution ... no need for parents. It takes a village to raise a child, don't you know. If my parents had not emigrated to Canada, I would be Dutch today, wearing wooden shoes. Would I be catholic if my parents were not catholic? Would I be good looking if my parents were not good looking? Would I be black if my parents were not black? So, what you are born of, or from, is very, very important. But what part of these examples are real, what parts are chosen and what parts can be changed?

I said in the 'Confusion of Mind' program that the problem is in our mind. How are we going to solve a problem in our mind by using our mind. It's kind of like a disease trying to cure a disease. It can't be done. So, you need a mind greater than the mind of any man. Is there such a mind?

When I provided an e-mail for people to e-mail me, asking who you are, and what your interest is in the 'Confusion' programs, I received hundreds of e-mails from all over the world. Almost everyone said they had a problem but nobody told me what the problem was. Oh, they would say 'these things are not right' and tell me about the effects of the problem. I know something is wrong but I don't know what it is. Some e-mails asked me, do you know what it is, can you help me. Everyone thinks they need a solution ... for what?

What is the problem? If you can't identify the problem, what are you trying to solve? I know you're feeling the effects of it. But what is the problem? You need to know what the problem is. That would be half way to the solution. Without knowing the problem, you are nowhere. I was born with the same mindless mind as you. I'm no different than you. How

am I going to know what the problem is. Go and ask someone who was born with the same mindless mind as you ... maybe they know. Go ahead, glorify yourself in the knowledge and wisdom of some other man. This is what we've been trained to do. And if that is what you think I am doing, well, you are mistaken.

I cannot confirm for you anything. I can only show you the way back to life. I can show you what the truth is and I can show you the way. I got e-mails saying 'I want to be able to tell my children and help other people. Why? So they can glorify in your knowledge and wisdom ... so you can tell them what is good and right? And then, I got just a very few e-mails saying "I'm lost and I'm reading the word of "God" for the first time in my life".

Is there a mind greater than the mind of man that leads to a happy, prosperous life, that leads to a life that cannot die? Do you think there is something greater than good? Do you think 'the greater good' is what the mind of man decides collectively in a democracy? Well, somebody called the Messiah good. He says 'good Master'. This is what the Messiah said back to him: Matthew 19:17 *"And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? There is none good but one, that is, Yahweh: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments."*

13:30

Well, let me tell you what the problem is ... You have broken the law. But, none of you think you have, for if you had, you would have said it in your e-mail. When you break a law you will suffer a penalty or a punishment, but you think the pains and sufferings that go on in your life, that you undergo, are normal. Well, they are normal, but there is a better way.

Not one e-mail said 'I have broken the law, can you help me'. Not one! Instead you say that your pain and suffering comes from 'they' and 'them'. 'They' are doing this to me. I think you're referring to your government. No, you have broken the law and you don't even know it, and this is why you can't find a solution.

It couldn't be me ... I'm good. I do what is right. I follow the 'golden rule'. I don't hurt anybody. Vanity, all is vanity. Sorry, you do not get to decide what is good and right. Deciding what is good and right is "breaking the law". You see, you missed the greatest command in the law. There has been diversions to keep you from understanding the first command in the law. You are trying to perfect the second command, which is like unto the first, but it is all in vain without the first.

Now, I'm not going to go through the scriptures and show you the law and what is right and good. There are plenty of people out there that will do that for you if you're too lazy to read it for yourself. They are called reverends which, by the way, is a term reserved only for "God".

The word of "God" is not the problem. I am going to go right at that evil prick himself, Satan. EVIL! The master of deception. This is what your preacher ought to be addressing. "God" speaks quite well for Himself. This is the evil I am going to attack head on, the deceptions head on, that you've been exposed to... the greatest hoax ever played on man, that caused all the pain and suffering in the world. It is the knowledge and wisdom of this great deceiver that we need to learn. We need to learn to understand his mode of operation ... how his deception works.

How are you going to stand up against the powers of deception, if you can't see them or recognize them? You wouldn't know they are even going on. How are you going to solve a problem when you don't even know what the problem is? In its most rudimentary form, the problem is evil, and the solution is good. Good overcomes evil. How can millions of people believe they keep the commandments of "God", do the will of "God", when in fact, and in reality and in truth, they do not. How is this possible? They believe they do. Well, it can only be done in deception.

16:28

I'm going to be beginning the Unraveling programs with a statement you will remember from the introduction video to the 'Confusion' programs, when I told you what you did. You lost what is yours, because you took what is not yours! I will end all the programs with this statement ... "You regained what is yours, because you returned what is not yours." Try to remember this theme throughout all the programs.

Now, as with the 'Confusion' programs, I gave much thought as to how to present what I had discovered and unraveled. I realized that some concepts could only be understood based on understanding another concept. Some of the things I discovered are not hard to grasp, and in fact, are easy to understand. But for some reason, people cannot see them or just never stop to think about them. And then I discovered concepts that are very hard to grasp or see, because of our existing knowledge of concepts that are contrary to them. So, to that extent, I have tried to unravel the confusion in an order and language that makes sense.

You may have wondered why I started the 'Confusion' programs with 'Confusion of Mind' or 'Confusion of Words'. These two programs are, in fact, more important than the actual specifics of the confusion because they are the tools used, or the root causes of the confusion. In the same way, I will be unraveling things which may not seem important to you at first, but will become apparent as we proceed.

If I just give you a fact about something but you fail to understand why it is a fact, well you still have no understanding. That is why these programs are a process to understanding and seeing things. Now, there are two huge diversions of mind (*I call them diversions of mind*). The first is this whole theory of evolution ... a theory presented as a fact, so you will voluntarily break the law and suffer the penalty. The second is the belief that "Jesus" is "God"... another diversion of mind to keep you ensnared, to stop you from finding the solution. And I can hear people gasping. Well, you just wait. I wouldn't say it unless I can prove it.

My quest or awakening began when something happened that just wasn't right. I just couldn't conform to it. I started to go along with it because IT'S THE LAW, and everybody has to obey the law, but it just kept eating at me. All I knew about law was that if you didn't have any, there would be chaos and everybody has to obey the law. I, like everybody else, obey the law out of fear. Nobody obeys the law out of love... always out of fear. That is all I knew about the law, and we have to have laws, and we obey it to avoid a penalty or a punishment. In fact, if we can break some laws and not get caught, most of us will do it.

I started by asking people who knew about the law, called lawyers. They said if you want a law changed you have to lobby the government. What they told me is true, but I realized

that this is next to impossible. So, then I started looking for a loophole or a way to change the law because this is just not right.

Then I started looking at things on the internet put out by individuals or groups who knew how to get around the law, or why you don't have to obey it, or why it is wrong, or why things have to be changed. I'm still at the point where I don't know anything unless somebody tells me something, and if somebody tells me something or knows something (*like a lawyer*) then I will believe it for sure. It is amazing how we think we know so much, but really do not know anything unless someone who we think knows it, tells us, and then we know it for sure. It is the ultimate goof we play on ourselves. It really is!

20:38

When I understood this I realized that I do not know very much. My knowledge is very limited and I accepted that. You have to accept that. Here is where you have to forget everything you've been taught or think you know. Start with a clean slate. Wipe it clean ... start over. Use the good brain you were given. If you want to hold onto anything from your past; your vanity, your self-importance, your self-righteousness, your 'I know a lot of things', then you will only hinder yourself.

This is what made me change direction because all of my knowledge resulted in me going around in circles. I must be thinking like everyone else. I am part of the 'group think'. I am taking the diversions and have been trained (*meaning predictable behavior*) and have learned pre-conceived ways to solve things.

So, I stopped. I decided I need to do my own thinking, if that was at all possible... a very hard thing to do when you know a lot of things. I explained in the 'Confusion of Voice' program how I began this process to regain control of my mind. We've all been trained and conditioned to have self-esteem; to think highly of ourselves, but you have to know who you are.

We are all servant-kings. We are not the king. It is thinking too highly of yourself where the Swindle begins. It is only by humbling yourself, by true humility, can you learn anything. You will learn it is your pride, especially the pride of your knowledge that is your stumbling block to learning wisdom. When I purposely stopped learning someone else's knowledge, I made the wisest decision of my life.

At the time I did not have any knowledge or training in the principles of law. All I really knew about the law, was that IT'S THE LAW! And I had heard the term 'the laws of "God"' and 'ten commandments' but somehow never equated that with real law. Those are sins and nobody goes to jail for sinning. That's between you and your "God".

I had no real understanding of the importance of this concept of property or even what it meant to own property, and of course I believed that I owned things. I never connected the two. Why would I? I believed the lie. I had come across "God" in my research about the law and the laws of "God", and "God" is supreme, and we are a nation under "God", but I didn't really take this concept seriously, because I'm confused and normal like everyone else.

The Bible, the word of "God", is yesterday's news, outdated, not relevant to our modern-day world. I know that the law of "God" is called 'law' but you don't pay a fine if you miss church on Sunday. Oh, I can hear more gasps now! Doesn't he know the Sabbath

is Saturday? This concept of "God" is supreme, or we are a nation under "God", is like a nice respectful thing to include in our constitutional documents as a way to say 'well, "God" is "God" but we don't really know anything about Him or if He even exists'. It's a 'belief' thing...believe it or not. It seems like a polite thing to do, especially for people who believe in "God", and for the religions of the world.

I had read in constitutional documents about "God" being supreme, and we are a nation under "God", and I read on the internet that we obey the laws of the land unless it conflicts with the law of "God", so "God" must be a higher law. I had never made a claim like this but I did recall seeing in the news, that some religions wanted to be exempt from some laws and this would be a 'freedom of religion' thing.

Little did I realize at the time, that this rationalizing and conforming to this premise is one of the major deceptions and we'll talk more about that later. But, then I did some logical thinking and I thought to myself 'why does this book even exist now?'. I mean, common belief is that we were created with free will, free agency to do good or bad. It explains what heaven and hell and the hope of an afterlife.

People who are on a deathbed might reconsider who "God" is, and for insurance reasons decide to pray at the last minute, just in case there is a "God". But, what does it have to do with us today, or with the law? It is only used when somebody wants to prove a religious exemption from the law, or it is used as teachings on moral law... a way to be a nice man. But, why is it called 'law'. It seems to be a voluntary law...only if you want to do it. Well then, it can't be real law. Our law is not like that. Everybody has to obey our law, but a higher law, like "God's" law, is voluntary. Now that makes absolutely no sense.

26:12

It's also called a 'holy book' and being holy is sort of an arrogant thing. "God" is holy and there are holy men, like priests and ministers and your pastor, but I don't want to be holy. That's nerdy. I would be embarrassed to be called a holy man. I would have to pretend to be nice to everybody. And if this book is a book of law, the word of "God", what about other holy books like the Koran or the Talmud or the book that Buddhists or Hindus use, or whatever else is out there. I have numerous things going on in my head that makes no sense. How do I unravel the massive confusion? What is true and what is not true? What is right and what is not right?

I had read in constitutional documents about "God" being supreme, and experts in law verified that the word of "God" is the highest and final authority on law. OK, there is no higher authority and the scripture is called 'the inspired, inerrant and infallible word of "God"'. There are no errors in it and it cannot fail. OK, so if that's true, then this is the only authority I can use to confirm anything regarding law, and as we proceed through the unraveling, I will not be confirming anything for you. I am no different than you. I will be using the same thing as the people who control this world use. They use the 'inspired, inerrant and infallible word of "God"'. Of course, they don't use it to obey the law. No, no, they use it to get you to break the law, and much more on this also, later.

2 Timothy 3:16 *"All scripture is given by inspiration of "God" and is profitable for doctrine, reproof, correction and instruction in righteousness."* So, I thought to myself, 'I will start with this one premise, that the law of "God" is supreme, and anything that is true I will put in one column and anything believed, assumed or apparently right, in another. By doing this, not

only can I stay on the right path away from diversions, but I can determine other truths based on logic.

If this is true, then this must be true. In the same way, this cannot be true because it conflicts with what is absolutely true. This is how logic works. I began the process with the few absolute truths I knew along with logic and reason. I also used cause and effect to learn why or where things came from, and I used the consequences of either actions or events that took place, to see what the result would be, and I did it in both directions ... here is the result of a previous action or event that caused it, or if this happens what would be the result?

Now, there are also ways to test something to see if something is true or right, and there are ways to learn unknown things from known things. This is an equation where we have known things along with an unknown thing, where X is given the value of the unknown. And then there are experiments you can do where you have an unknown result, but you assume something to be true for the purpose of the experiment and observe the result or get a conclusion. You begin with a hypothesis. A hypothesis is what somebody believes and assumes to be true, and this is where religions begin and where religions end. You have to have belief and faith. But, they reject the power and knowledge of "God", as we will see.

Little did I know at the time, that the scripture tells you to do just that. Test everything, see what is true, don't believe it, test it, and then when you find something that is true, hold onto it. Don't let go. Most people in this world today, they will see something that's true, and then just turn away from it and go right back to whatever they were doing.

All of these things, of course, requires some work and study on your part, but they allowed me to put more things in the absolute true column. As your knowledge of the truth increases, things will become easier. Or, you can just go ask someone who thinks they know, and believe them and make it your knowledge. This is not only what we are trained to do, but what we do do. That is why most of what you are told is just, do do.

30:59

So, I'm reading and learning about the laws of "God" and I talked to some people who know it very well, and many things which I do do, are against the law. And, of course, being a catholic, which is my only knowledge of "God", we catholics break all the laws, all kinds of laws. Well, I can't be a catholic anymore if I'm going to obey the law.

I remember the day I fully realized this but still deep down you look for a reason. How could I rationalize away still being a catholic and obeying the laws of "God". Maybe I'm missing something here. After all, we have the Pope and the Cardinals and people who spend their whole life studying the word of "God". Who the hell am I compared to them? Pretty arrogant to think you could know more than them.

I'm not any holy pious catholic or anything, but my family tradition of being catholic was strong. My uncle was a priest in Holland. My aunt was a nun. We were all alter boys growing up, and my mother often wondered aloud if any of her five boys would become a priest. So, I had an unsettling feeling in my gut like losing part of who you are ... turning your back and rejecting something that you've been raised into, an allegiance, a loyalty, something you're going to betray, something for your whole life you thought was so right, is now going to be so wrong.

This is a very hard thing to do. Do you remember “raise up a child in the way he should go and when he is old he will not depart from it”? So, departing from something that you think you’ve been trained is the way to go, is a hard thing to do. So, it takes a bit of bravery, courage, to do that sort of thing.

Then, as I learned more, I realized that the laws don’t have anything to do with my religion ... Catholic, Baptist, whatever. My religion was not the source of the laws. It is my country that is the source of those laws. The religions are just a smoke screen to keep me from seeing what I should be seeing. And, of course, the laws of my country, or the law of the land, does not come from "God", but then everyone knows you must obey the law of the land, unless it conflicts with the law of "God". But, I don’t know why!

This premise is widely taught and of course, all over the internet and put out by religions, but this premise doesn’t help me with my problem. You see, my quest started out of what you would consider a purely selfish motive. It was a justified selfish motive because of all my years of hard work. No one can deny me that, but I was supposed to sacrifice all that work for the greater good, the common good, for the good of society, a good Christian thing to do. That’s what “Jesus” would have done.

I continued to work and learn and study. Now I remember the day I realized beyond any doubt that I can no longer be a catholic, and how that felt, not to mention, what would my mom say. But it was nothing compared to the day I realized that the scripture had nothing to do with my religion. It was about my country. Once I was able to see this, it became obvious. Religions do not make laws. It is the law of the land of your country.

HOLY CRAP! This is what "God" is talking about! NOW I started to see things. This is a fantastic diversion. This is unbelievable! What a shock to my system. This is going to change my whole life. What the hell do I do now?

I had just discovered the most important deception there is, and it’s not even really a deception, because it’s right in front of all of us. But it’s a really well done diversion of mind control. But how is it done? People aren’t stupid. Well, I’m going to show you how this is done. You are, in fact, being deceived by being taught the truth. It’s absolute genius.

And what’s the truth? The truth ... that there is only one true "God". This is used to deceive you and I’m going to show you how.

So, now I’ve made a really big discovery, but I can’t understand how this all works yet. But, I am waking up. I’m not sleeping anymore. I’m at attention. I’m not ignoring things. In the next program, we will look at what I call ‘diversions’ ... things that keep you from waking up, and things that control your thinking. These diversions are commonly called ‘common knowledge’.

How is it Possible?

There are atheists who say 'I don't believe in "God" so I don't obey the law of "God"'. And then there are religious people who say 'I believe in "God"', but they don't obey the law of "God". Atheists and religious people do exactly the same. So, in that sense, an atheist is true to his word, and a religious guy is a hypocrite.

But what is it that makes it possible that the atheist doesn't believe in "God", and the religious guy who believes in "God", also doesn't obey the law of "God"? They both obey the same law. Go through your neighborhood; an atheist guy and next door is a religious guy ... they both obey the exact same law, the law of the land. So, how is this possible... what makes all of this possible? Well, it's common knowledge and it's what I call diversions.

So, there are millions of people...millions...who actually believe they do the will of "God" and keep His commandments. But, not in deed, not in reality, or not in truth or fact, but they believe they do. Now, how is that possible? All kinds of people from the illiterate to the most successful and most highly educated people on earth, all believe this.

01:34

A few years ago I wrote to a court, and informed them that I obey the laws of "God", because it's the highest and final authority on law. I later read that into the court transcript, and the Judge read this out loud in court, and the Crown Attorney, the lawyer for the Queen, said "Yes, indeed".

'YES, INDEED'. The attorney representing the Queen of Canada confirmed it. But, I know for a fact, that what he said there just went over your head, like it did mine at the time! He said "Yes, indeed". Not because you believe it, only if you DO it. 'Indeed' means in reality, in truth and in fact, by your deeds and not by your words, or not by your belief or faith....not by your hypothesis.

This is how "God" explains it. He says in Romans 8:7: *"Because the carnal mind is enmity against "God";" (enmity is hate, extreme hatred) "for it is not subject to the law of "God", neither indeed can be."* This means you are not subject to the law of "God", unless INDEED you are! And the will of your mind can never INDEED be subject to the law of "God", not in reality, or in truth, or in fact. Now, we're going to talk later more about that also.

If I were to tell you that I do not know a single individual who obeys "God" and keeps His commandments, that would be an unbelievable thing to say. That would also be an arrogant statement, I guess. But, can I prove it to you? Can millions upon millions of people all be deceived? That would be unbelievable! And that is exactly what I am going to unravel for you... the what, when, how and why of all this happens, and the results of the consequences of all this, and the why of it that will become obvious to you as we proceed.

I started the 'Confusion' programs saying I must show you the genuine and the counterfeit both, or you can't see the swindle. And that is exactly what I'm going to do. I'm going to show you the Creator and the createdthe creation; the real one and the fake one. I'm going to show you the stage and the characters, the real one and the fake one. I'm going to show you the script...the scripture, the real one and the fake one. I'm going to show you

how 'the word was made flesh', the real one and the fake one. You're gonna love how that works!

And I'm going to show you much, much more. And now I'm going to make a statement which will explain why these presentations or programs ... they are not in the interest of the people ... the public domain, the common good, the greater good.

The Word of "God" is the biggest threat to the national security of all countries. Well, it's not anymore today because it's so well managed, controlled and destroyed, but deep down, the Word of "God" is the biggest threat to the national security of ALL countries of the world. Why? Because Yahweh, the real Creator "God", is the biggest threat to all other gods. He says 'I'm "God" and you shall have no other gods before me. And yes, there are many other gods.

04:48

So, where do we begin to unravel a swindle? Well, we look for something that is confusing (*this is what I did*). We look for something that cannot be true. We look for a deception. We look for something we've been taught and believe, but that is not true. We look for something that makes no sense, and we already know a lot of those. We look for contradictions. We look for lies and we look for something that is too good to be true.

Now, words are just a tool, a means of achieving all the things needed to pull off the swindle. By controlling the words and their evolution we can communicate to you all the things needed to swindle you. But, the real stumbling block is this concept of "God". This one takes a lot of work and forethought to deceive you. And this is why we have to follow the lie, because the lie must be the most important part of the swindle.

5:44

You see if I can just swindle you based on belief, faith, mis-direction, I would not need to use a blatant lie. The fact that a blatant lie is used, tells me this is what I have to follow. And what is the lie? You were told you own property, when in fact you do not. This is an outright lie. Why is it such an important lie to maintain? Because it leads you to this question. "Well, who owns everything then?" I don't own anything; neighbor doesn't own anything. Who owns everything then? How does the law really work? It would lead to exposure of the swindle. People would start to see it. And we can't have that.

When you're in court, if you ever go to court for something, anything, just ask the judge ... whatever is in dispute, 'Who owns that?' Who owns me? But you better know what the word 'own' means.

So now we know that we cannot be swindled without the lie. It cannot work without the lie. So now we have to follow the property. So how does this tie in with "God"? Well it's really simple. The only fundamental of law is jurisdiction. Who owns the thing? Who has the right to make the law? Well, whoever owns the property has the right to apply his or her will to it. He can rule over it. It's his. It's like a patent protection on an original creation. I created it, it's mine. So, the rule of law follows who owns the property. That's it, period. The most fundamental thing about law, right, justice ... is who owns it.

07:44

We're not going to lose our focus on property and how it ties in with the law, but we need to examine some things first, which we never really stop to think about. So, we will address this How is this possible? How can millions of people believe they are doing something when, in fact, they are doing the exact opposite? And how is it possible that millions upon millions of people believe they own their property when they do not. How is it possible that someone owns you and you don't even know it?

You would call someone like that 'stupid'. There's no other word for it. Well, we're going to look at a bunch of diversions, deceptions and lies. The reason I am doing this is to make you aware of these things. When someone is aware of something, it is not so easy to fool them.

Diversions are used to make you think the wrong thing, and to keep your mind from thinking the right thing. That's a diversion. Deceptions are when you have taken the wrong thing, but believe it is the right thing, and a lie is when you are purposely told and given the wrong thing (*in an attempt to deceive you, leading to diverting you from seeking the truth*).

Why wouldn't we believe what our parents tell us, or what our teachers or our priests and ministers or our government officials, or the media, or the neighbor next door, or your very best friend in the whole world. Once deceptions or errors creep in, they become self-perpetuating. They go from generation to generation in a continuing cycle. Unless somebody breaks the cycle, they continue. Deceptions become common knowledge and are accepted as fact.

Now, people are inherently lazy when it comes to doing their due diligence, checking things out, especially when there is no reason to check out something, especially when you learned it from someone you trusted, or you think he knows more than you do. A guy told me a number of years ago ... he said "always find the laziest guy when you have a job to do". I thought 'why would I hire a lazy guy?'. He says, "because due to his laziness, he will find the easiest way to do that job".

So, why check out anything when you can just go ask somebody. And everyone watching this program is doing just that, looking for someone they think knows more than they do. Well, I'm not going to be giving you my knowledge. No, I'm going to be giving you the knowledge of a mind greater than the mind of any man.

The easiest way to create common knowledge, is to create a 'group think' situation like a family or a community, or a society or a religion, or a nation or a culture ... a cult. Then give for free to everyone the same education, media news, same knowledge ... you get the idea. Everyone knows the same. Now you can control what everyone knows or thinks they know. It's really, really, that simple.

I have come to know that people do not know why they believe what they believe. As we unravel things we will be exposing specific things, but we also need to understand how we are conditioned, both directly and subliminally to think and react in certain ways. The short answer to all of this, of course, is we've not been educated. We've been trained ... predictable behavior.

With training comes predictable behavior. If you have unpredictable behavior, you are very dangerous. Oh, my "God", he has unpredictable behavior. We can't predict what he will do.

The people who control this world cannot predict what you will do next. But, if I've trained you, I can predict exactly what you will do in any situation. The police will often put in a report, that this guy has unpredictable behavior. Of course, you should tell him, well, of course, I'm not a trained monkey.

11:54

Also, we've never been educated in the principles of law, and law governs everything. We also never connect in our mind this thing called 'property' with the law; and of course, all the human motivators are used to control your thinking and actions. You can do this, but you can't do that. You can have this but nobody can have that. If you want this, you have to apply for it or get a license. You own it, it's yours, you own it, but you have to ask me if you can have it. DUH! And people never connect the two. They believe the lie.

The diversion of property is an easy one. We just lie to you. Yeah, just lie. You have no training in law, so you will never figure it out. You will never connect it. You even tell people about all the things you own...I am a homeowner, that car is mine, those are my children. You have no clue that you believe a lie. You are made to feel like you own things until you are made to feel that you do not own things. And when that happens, remember, IT'S THE LAW! And you still will not connect the two....But I did, luckily.

Like I said, we will be following the property throughout the 'Unraveled' programs, but the diversions used to control your knowledge about "God", are probably even more important. Why, you ask? Well, because if there is a "God", He owns everything. Only He can make a law, and then everything you now know as law, is unlawful. Your whole legal system is against the law. Everything you've ever done is wrong, and I mean everything. If there is no "God", then we are doing the best we can, due to necessity, and legally speaking, based on our will.

14:05

Now, I'm going to go through a whole list of things, both past and present, based on history and what's going on today, and you need to contemplate each of these things carefully. Think about each one and ask yourself, well, why, why. Be skeptical. If you've been swindled, it's good to be skeptical.

We will start with common knowledge about "God". First, is there a "God", or is there no "God"? Nobody can prove there is a "God", or prove there is no "God". Now, is that a fact, or did someone tell you that, and you just believed it? Maybe you're trying to prove what "God" is or should be. Have you ever thought about that? Maybe you don't even know what "God" is. How are you going to prove something you don't know. Maybe we are trying to make "God" in our likeness or our similitude. Can we make "God"? I can't make "God", can you? What is "God"? What, exactly, is "God"?

Have you ever checked it out for yourself, or did someone tell you? Is there only one "God", or many? This one is pretty important to think about. What do you know about "God", a little bit, a lot, everything there is to know? Do you know things about "God" that are not true, just made up by someone?

Just think about that! Where did your knowledge of "God" come from... your parents, a religion, from TV, school, hearsay, don't care? I do not believe in "God"...that is your

opinion, OK! What is it that you do not believe about "God"? Well, maybe you don't know anything about "God"! Well, who cares what you believe then....I don't know anything about "God", but I don't believe in "God". Oh! What is it you don't believe? You don't know anything to believe or not to believe. DUH!

"God" makes no sense. You cannot see Him, smell Him, hear Him, taste Him or feel Him. "God" makes no sense, He is non-sense. If there is a "God", I will have to sense Him in a different way ... maybe a sixth sense, like extra-sensory perception, like intelligence. Understanding who and what "God" is, maybe requires a bit of intelligence. Not a lot, but maybe some.

There are many holy books that all claim to be the word of "God"...Bible, Koran, Talmud, Vedas, etc. Will the real "God" please stand up. Are they all the word of "God", or just two of them, or just one of them, or none of them? How are you ever going to figure this one out?

What if you were born into a Muslim family, you would follow the Koran. If you were born into a Jewish family, you would follow the Talmud. Who I am and what I believe is automatic. It happens by chance. I never made a choice, or did I? The Bible is not the word of "God" because it was written by man. Who told you that? Did "God" tell you that, or did some man tell you that? Something to think about!

There's only one "God", but religions are different ways to get to the same one "God". What difference does it make as long as I believe in a "God". There are hundreds of religions that all use the Bible as their knowledge of "God", but they all believe something different. How is that possible?

And the answers to all these questions or doubts or confusions is; "I just believe; I am a man of Faith". Well, good for you ... congratulations! You live by hearsay. Belief is to give credit upon the testimony of another. I find it credible and therefore I believe it.

18:09

Now, let's think about these things; about the past, about the Bible. This is in the past. In the past, Bibles were hand-written or copied by hand. Very few around. Nobody had it. Only a few people had it.

At one time, if you had a Bible, you could be killed for that. Why? Why would someone kill someone for a book? Millions of people were killed over the Bible, or for believing the wrong things ... the Inquisition, the Crusades, the Holy wars. Killing in the name of "God"!

Do you think people were that crazy back then, that that's what they did? Well, they did it for a different reason than that, but that's what you think they were killed for. That's what you're told.

Deuteronomy 7:16 it says "*When the LORD thy "God" shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou; And when the LORD thy "God" shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with*

them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire."

Now, do you know that religions have used this to commit genocides against whole groups of people, all in the name of "God", all over the world? And, of course, this is all taken out of context. Destroy the nations. If you destroy the people, it says here, "*you shall smite them and utterly destroy them and thou shalt make no covenant with them*".

How are you going to make a covenant with somebody that you just killed and destroyed? DUH! "God" writes real stupid, doesn't He? How are you going to marry their sons and daughters if you've killed them all? How are you going to do this and that and everything else "God" tells you not to do with them, if you've killed them all?

That's obviously not what He's saying. He says "*but thus shall you deal with them, ye shall destroy their altars and break down their images and cut down their groves and burn their graven images with fire*". And you know, the Bible has been translated to say burn them with fire.

You see, you're not allowed to change a single word. This is law. This is technical writing. This isn't easy-to-read literature. The law is precise and this is why the scripture is hard to read. It has to be hard to read, because it's technical writing. Isn't it awful, what people have done, all in the name of "God", because we think religion has something to do with "God".

21:30

So, at one time, all monarchies had to be approved by the Catholic church. Well, that must be in the Bible then somewhere, don't you think? The Pope City owns the whole world. Well, must be in the Bible. The Bible was translated into Latin and kept like that for many centuries. Why was that done? Back when many people could not read, they were just told what "God" said in the Bible. Here, I'll tell you, you can't read. People were told to take special training and studies to know what the Bible says. If you read it, you have no hope of understanding it.

Do you know that Judaism and Islam do exactly the same thing. Some Muslim guys I was talking to the other day, and they said; 'oh, no, the Koran is explained to us. Even though we read it, it has to be interpreted properly'. And Judaism does the same thing. A Rabbi will tell you what it means. DUH!

Some guy born with a mindless mind was told by somebody else with a mindless mind. Well I've got a mindless mind too, I can read it for myself. What do you think,.. I don't know what a word means?

As late as 1961 it was a sin to read the Bible if you were a Catholic! Against the law to read the law. Now is that not the stupidest thing I've ever heard. You've got to know the law, but you're not allowed to know the law.

During the George Zimmerman trial, do you remember - that trial on TV? A big deal was made by the prosecutor about him knowing about the law. He had some special police

training, he knew how to answer questions during the investigation and the prosecutor went 'that's awful, he must be lying'.

So, it's against the law to know the law. And that black girl that was up on the stand, she was asked by the lawyer, why didn't you phone the police when you knew this, and she goes; 'no, I don't have to phone the police, the police have to phone me'. The lawyer says 'what do you mean?' She says, 'have you never watched Law and Order?' So, her whole concept of reality is on TV. This is how the law works. Asleep, unaware of what's going on around you.

When the Bible finally came into print and was distributed, many people left the Catholic church and new religions came forth. Why? Because the Bible doesn't say that, you dumb catholics. You're making this up. This is your religion. This is not "God" speaking.

Why did the Catholic church change the day of rest from Saturday to Sunday, and say that evolution does not conflict with the word of "God", and say the world is flat, and numerous other things that conflict with the Bible? Well, it's a diversion based on peoples' vanity that "all" have taken hook, line and sinker.

To keep you from finding what no one is finding. This is priceless. This is great. You put out something that is contradictory to something, so that somebody will argue with you about it, and then you sit back and you don't defend it, and you don't argue, and he goes away saying; 'see, I'm right'.

Vanity ... ALL IS VANITY! This is what religions do to each other. The catholics are the smartest. The Vatican is very smart. They don't even defend themselves against that stuff. They just let people go away with their self-righteousness. Absolute genius! These diversions are done on purpose to keep you busy while playing on your vanity. Religions proving other religions wrong, and that is why our religion is right. WAKE UP! This is done on purpose!

25:06

Now, think about present knowledge about the Bible. This is what people think today. Religions use the Bible as their authority for what they believe. I used to be catholic, and you'd watch the guy walking into church and he'd be holding the Bible above his head walking up to ... the procession, the word of "God", the Holy Bible.

Religions do not believe everything in the Bible, just some things. Some religions believe everything in the Bible, but they are still different from other religions who also believe everything in the Bible. Now, how is that possible? Can't they read? We decide what words of "God" are true, and then we must be smarter than "God". That's true ... that's not true! "God" wrote it all. It's all inspired by the word of "God", and that's true, we believe that, but that's not true. Well, who's smarter here, "God" or us? Well, obviously, us.

Some religions re-wrote the Bible and believe that one. They did some editing. They went, nope, you got that wrong "God", let me just change that. Now, that's perfect.

The Bible says you are to obey the law of the land, unless it conflicts with the law of "God". Does it really say that? No, it doesn't say that. Yet, everyone believes that! It says the exact opposite. It comes right out and says it! But, people don't know that.

If you break the law of "God" ... thou shalt not kill ... that is a sin. But, if you break the law of the land, like thou shalt not kill or murder, you go to jail to get executed. If you break the law you get a fine or you go to jail or get executed. If you sin, you have to say four 'Our Father's', six 'Hail Mary's' and you are absolved.

There you go, 'don't do that again.. that's bad, that's a sin'. If you murder someone and confess it to a priest, he cannot tell the police, and a priest will not tell the police if he raped a little boy. Oh, no, he won't do that ... that's bad. "God" says, don't tell the police that.

People believe religion is all about "God" and the Bible. Well, maybe your religion is all about your religion. Is the Bible a religious book or a book of law? It claims to be a book of law. It says 'in this book of the law'.

Why do religions make a declaration of faith, or a statement of what they believe? Why not just say they believe the word of "God" ... the Bible? Are they really saying, here's our interpretation and this is what we believe? Aren't they really saying some of what "God" says is true and the rest is bullshit? They know more than "God"?

28:00

Now let's think about present-day knowledge about Religion. What do we think about religion? Religion is a belief in "God" and knowledge about "God". Religion is the worship of "God". Worship is your reverence and homage to "God". 'Homage' means 'I am your man'. And religious people worship "God" on Sunday, because it's on the weekend when they have a day off.

On a calendar, Saturday is the last day of the week, and Sunday is the first. Why is Saturday and Sunday called 'the weekend'? So, from Monday to Saturday you are a 'countryman', and on Sunday, you are "God's" man. And a priest or minister is a man of "God" all seven days unless he has to go to court or get a driver's license. Then, he's a countryman.

Religion is done in churches where you get married in the eyes of "God", or you can get married in court by a Justice of the Peace, or at City Hall by the Mayor. Both the Justice of the Peace and the Mayor are called 'Your Worship'. So, that works out just fine and dandy. You can get married in your religion, but your church cannot give a divorce. You have to go to the other 'Worship' for a divorce. The real marriage is just a pretend thing. The 'Worship' thing is the real deal. Religions ... gods will not marry you unless you have a license from the real "God". You don't want to live together in sin, do you?

In religion, you can be baptized and enter into "God's" family, or you can get a Birth Certificate and enter your country's family. You can use either your Baptismal Certificate or your Birth Certificate to get your passport.

Different religions have different rules from "God". A Muslim in a Canadian prison can have a carpet to pray five times a day. A Jew can get kosher food in prison rather than Canadian food. A Hindu cop can wear a different hat (*with the crown badge on it*). A Sikh hockey player can wear a different headdress but he has to wear the same shirt.

30:28

Now the law defines 'delusional' as someone who believes in something contrary to all evidence in reality, and cannot be convinced otherwise. Did you know that in Canadian laws, religions are specifically exempt from being delusional. You see, religion is a ceremonial pretend thing ... no harm there. But, if you stop pretending and actually believe, well then you are legally delusional.

You can say; 'we are all children of "God"', that's OK. But, if you say you are a 'son of "God"' you go straight to the loony bin. If you take the word of "God" literally and act on it, actually do it, then you're not pretending anymore, and you go straight to the loony bin.

If you're a candidate for the Republican party and you are asked this question; "If you become the President, sir, and have a decision to make that is too hard for you, what would you do?" You know what they all say, they say; "I will pray to "God" for the answer" so you can pray to "God" if you're a Republican contender for the presidency.

Belief in "God" is for weak-minded people who need something to guide them....somebody that's stupider than "God", I guess. Religious stuff is done in church once a week. If you do religious stuff every day of the week, you are an extremist. If you stop pretending and act on what "God" says, then you are a fundamentalist, extremist, radical, dangerous terrorist.

If you try to show someone what the word of "God" really says, you are a cult. People who stop pretending are ordered to undergo a Psychiatric Assessment, and their activities must be reported to everyone in the newspaper. If you do "God's" stuff anywhere but church, you have a mental illness. Do not kneel on your front lawn and pray. Praying before meals is OK unless it's at MacDonald's. You can put up a list of sins in or on your church ... no problem there; but, if you put them on your door-post...this guy has a gun and he will shoot you. Even people who want to convert you to "God", will stay away from this house.

We are a nation under "God". "God" can bless America, BUT WE'LL RUN IT!

No one reads the Bible because the next edition of Harry Potter is now out. "God" is a superstition... a mythical man in the sky who chose your queen to rule over you, and she can prove it. The Queen, at her coronation, was given the most valuable thing in the world, simply called; 'The Book', and we use it to level the broken leg on the couch. And lastly, if you ever go into court to worship 'Your Worship', and are confused about your worship, then you go straight to the loony bin.

So, if you are normal, these are some of the things that everyone knows or thinks about religion and "God". If you ever get into trouble because you are confused, just remember to say; "I'm just pretending, I'm not delusional".

34:03

Listen, boys and girls, religion is not "God". Religion is not the Bible. Religion is not the word of "God". Religion is an adverb. An adverb modifies an action. There are only two acts of religion in the scripture... when you separate from "God" and bind to Satan, and when you separate from Satan and re-bind to "God".

That's it...two acts of religion. The only way to separate yourself from "God", is to practice a religion. Religion means to re-bind, to adhere to...a bond. Breaking the commandments of "God" require a religion. In fact, keeping "God's" first three commandments, require no effort, just be who you are, and you're keeping His commandments.

You have to do something to break them. You have to do an act of religion to break His commandments. You see, "God" says "keep my commandments" ... don't go and obtain them. Don't go ahead and get them somehow by believing ... No, KEEP THEM! You already have them, which means you already have this state of being.

This is who you are. This is what the commandments are all about. I am your "God", and you are my people. This is what the commandments are all about. You are not supposed to be religions (*re-binding to something else*).

You are supposed to remain righteous. Righteous means 'what you are...absolutely right'. Birthright. You were born righteous and good...everyone is. You were certainly not born with 'original sin' and that's widely taught too.

You see, we have the Bible and we have the law of "God", and then we have religious laws, and people think that comes from "God". NO! Let's take, for example, the Highway Traffic Act. Everyone knows about the Highway Traffic Act. Let's say the Highway Traffic Act is the word of "God" ... the law, the scripture.

Christianity tells us the Highway Traffic Act has been revised and the first half has been repealed. We just have the second half. That's Christian law.

Judaism tells us the first half is the Highway Traffic Act, the second half is not true, it has never been ratified. This is Jewish law.

And Islam tells us they have the final version of the Highway Traffic Act. They say there was Adam and Noah and Moses and Abraham and Jesus and then Mohammed, but all prophets. Mohammed got the final version. That's the Koran. That is Islamic law.

And, of course, there are numerous versions of each. Now, can you go into court with your own revised version of the Highway Traffic Act and say; 'this is how I will act, this is what I believe'? No. "God" says (Deuteronomy 4:2) "*Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your "God" which I command you.*" (Deuteronomy 12:32) "*What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.*" 'Shall' is imperative, did you know that? If you 'may' do that, that's permissive; 'shall' is imperative, there's no choice... SHALL...absolute command.

If you ask a religious man this; "excuse me, your religious laws are all the word of "God"?" He would go; 'yes, yes'. And, "God" is supreme. 'Yes, of course He is'. And there is only one "God"? 'Yes, yes'. And these are your religious laws? 'Yes, yes, from "God"'. And you obey these laws? 'Yes, every day I obey these laws...well, unless it bothers somebody'. What, what do you mean? 'Well, we obey the law of the land first, and then if nobody objects, we can obey our religious laws'. But, you said your religious laws are from "God", and you said "God" is the highest?

How can your law of the land decide if you can obey your religious laws from "God"? And then he goes 'oh, yeah, how does that work'? Religions are a creature of the state, not of "God". Religions are a creature of you. You made the religion, not "God". You are a countryman, a creature of the state, not of "God".

The Roman Catholic Church of Canada, comes from Canada and belongs to Canada. The Anglican Church of Canada, is also of Canada, and Bill Smith, 123 Front Street, Idaho, U.S.A.

comes from Idaho, U.S.A...of U.S.A.; Bill Smith, 123 Front Street, Toronto, Ontario, Canada ... of Canada, belongs to Canada. Talk more about this later too.

39:15

A few years ago, the Anglican Church of Canada had a split over homosexual ministers. Who gets the churches and the land and the bank accounts, was decided by the owner of the property, a Canadian Court of Justice, NOT BY THE CHURCH, and certainly not by "God"! Time to wake up, people. Stop sleeping. Stop not being aware of what's going on around you.

(Matthew 6:24) *"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve "God" and mammon."* Of course, people think they can do that, but they can't, and that takes a little bit of further explaining which I'm going to do in a further program.

Now, through all my discoveries and learning, I've never really formulated my own opinion on anything, or written a statement on anything, but here is something I wrote. It's a statement that you can quote me on, because it's just terrible, just terrible when you understand how this works.

That terrible thing is this ... **"Freedom of religion and free religious exercise is the most diabolical scheme ever devised by man and inspired by Satan"..... Marcus.** That's me!

I wrote that and you can quote me and I'm going to explain that unbelievably well to you before we're done; and yet, people think that's some fantastic thing to have. I will explain that in detail when I put the whole swindle together in a further program.

It's a scam. It's one of the best. It's the 'holy grail' of scams. People who have studied scripture for 30 or more years who claim to do the complete and perfect word of "God", who obey His laws and have kept His commandments have, as a matter of law, made the law of "God" of non effect ... non effect, and therefore, in vain, if they are a countryman. And, we're going to explain that in great detail too.

41:25

Now, there's one more diversion that for the last hundred and fifty years, you would call the main diversion (*I'm going to do a complete program on that.*) the next one, and that is the evolution/creation debate. The reason it is the main diversion, is because it goes right to the main issue ... Is there a "God", or not.

This diversion does not need to address whether scripture is the word of "God", or any religion, or law, or is "God" the owner of everything? It goes straight to the origin. It is... "is there a "God"?"

But, as we will see, it does not go right to the origin. It's a bait and switch that sucks everyone in. Any teaching or doctrine that is contrary to the teaching of "God", is the doctrine of the devil. It's evil. Evil and a deception. Evolution is the doctrine of the great deceiver, the doctrine of Satan.

(Genesis 1:1) *"In the beginning, "God" created the heaven and the earth."* All scripture can be used for proof and instruction and righteousness, meaning to correct you; "excuse me, I'll correct you". It's the final and highest authority on law. You're wrong, let me correct you.

(Isaiah 8:20) *"To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them."*

In the next program, we will see that the purpose of the theory of evolution is, in fact, to attack the word of "God", and to sidestep what it purports to prove ... origin of everything. These are sneaky people.

Nothing, is it Something?

In the last program I listed a number of things which I call conditioning, or diversion; things to keep your mind, from seeing things or thinking clearly. In other words, frauds, scams and cons. Just become aware of these things and think about them. They are deliberate things whose purpose is to confound you. Yes, everyone is confounded.

How do I know? Well, this is the word "God" uses. He says or it is defined as –

Confound: *"Be confusing or perplexing to; cause to be unable to think clearly. Mistake one thing for another. To mingle and blend different things, so that their forms or natures cannot be distinguished."* That is a very key little part of this whole thing, so that their forms or natures cannot be distinguished.

"God", at one time, told the people when they were doing something He didn't like ...

(Genesis 11:7) *"Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech."* I thought about that a long time and I didn't really know what that meant initially. Why would "God" not want you to be able to understand each other's speech? So, He must be trying to stop some kind of conspiracy going on...maybe against Him.

The latest condition or diversion has to do with the origin of everything. This is the creation/evolution debate. Evolution's relatively new, and you probably think everybody used to believe in evolution. No, it's a new thing ... about a hundred and fifty years old. It began about the same time when all people could read and the Bible was widely available to everybody.

So, this is the mother of all diversions today, because it goes to the only issue there is ... "God"... the origin of everything and therefore, the origin of property; remember it is the property we're following. "God" and property are mutually exclusive.

I have to tell you why this diversion is so important. There were two reasons. First, if there is a "God", He has the sole right to make law regarding everything. If there is no "God", then we must, of necessity, make our own laws. And if there is no "God", we're not violating any laws, are we? So, if there is no "God", there is no law.

And second, which is a bi-product of the first, if there is no "God", there can be no absolute rights and wrongs, and we will do whatever we think is best, for what we call the greater good, and this is the one the people who control the world need.

So, we can do whatever we like; what feels good, we do it. It is also the second one that religions have taken under their wing. While the first is controlled by the secular world (*your country*), it is a partnership between what you call church and state. Now, you think there is a thing called 'separation of church and state'. It's not true! It's a lie. The church is a member of the state. Guaranteed, and we'll learn that as we go.

So, it's a partnership between what you call 'church' and 'state', but the country is dominant, except for one ...the Vatican. The Vatican is ... well, what is it, a country or a religion? As we learned in the previous program, religions are a creature of the country, so this is the Roman Catholic Church ... a deal between Rome and the church.

The few people who control the world, could never control the world because it is physically impossible for a few evil people to control the masses. I mean, you just can't physically do it. So no one is, in fact, physically controlled. That is not how this is done; well, at least, not today.

The only thing evil people need to control, is your heart and your mind. The rest of you will follow suit automatically, and this is the crux of how the swindle is a cruel hoax ... and causes almost all the pain and suffering in the world.

04:25

The theory of evolution puts forth man as an evolved creature, that is doing their best with no absolute standard of right or wrong. We just happen to be the most intelligent evolved creature. It is this single cause today that leads to almost all the evil in the world. It is this thinking ... this thinking that is the cause of all the racism, sexism, slavery, abuse, wars, genocide, torture, pain and suffering in the world.

You see in evolution, you have racism, ethnicities, you have cultures. People are not created equal in evolution. No, no, "God" created all men equal, but not evolution.

Evolution destroys the power of "God". It destroys the law. It destroys what is right and wrong, and it destroys your family. It has in its hand your life, liberty and property, and we all believe it is the best we have, and we would not have it any other way.

The only freedom man has ever achieved is freedom from "God". Fightin' for our freedom, fightin' for our freedom, do you wonder what that is all about? Well, it's freedom from "God", a total rejection of, or separation from "God". We are free from You, "God", and in the process we have lost our life, liberty and property, and we've all done it willingly.

Now, think about this. In the past, evil was perpetrated through the various diversions I listed ... killing people, making sure nobody knows about "God" and so forth. But for the last hundred and fifty years or so, the theory of evolution is front and center as the single cause of all the evil in the world, and it is a mandatory part of your education.

You're not taught about money or the law in Grade 2, Grade 3. No, you're taught evolution already at that age. It's everywhere. It starts at a very, very early age. So, you're taught something to destroy the law. You are taught you are an animal ... one of the animals. You're not special, you're not separate, set apart. You're not created in the image of "God", with dominion over the rest of the creation. So, you've only evolved to be special, which is basically just random luck, just random luck.

Your government approved education of the theory of evolution is a direct attack on The Word of "God". Of course, they don't admit that, but that's the purpose. It claims to be trying to prove the cause of all matter and life in a scientific way ... the origin of everything.

Where did everything come from? Where did it begin? But, they are not. It is a bait and switch, because no man in their right mind would ever try to prove something beyond their own limited understanding or grasp.

Why do people believe in evolution and not the word of "God". Well, it's simple. I just told you. Everyone has been taught and tested at a very early age on the theory of evolution. Raise up a child in the way he should go, and when he is old he will not depart from it. It is being taught as a fact. No one has been taught the word of "God"!

Pretty simple, really. We are inundated with it through media, religion and academia. You are ridiculed if you do not believe this theory is a fact. Why would someone ridicule you because you don't believe in a theory? How many people have been fully taught both?

Maybe some, but in a democracy, who cares what a few people know? This is the whole evil part which we will learn later in what is called "The Beast", and why "God" doesn't want you to form countries. It doesn't matter what your individual thing is. What is the 'one' – the majority.

08:28

So, in a democracy, individual thought is irrelevant, only the thought of the ONE. The majority. Then, evolutionists drag out someone who used to believe in "God" as the Creator, and now says evolution has proved there is no "God". Then Creationists drag out someone who used to believe evolution, and now believes Creation, and he has a doctorate degree in something really important.

Or, you are told 8 out of 10 people believe this or that. Well, if 8 out of 10 people believe, I don't want to be one of the stupid ones, I want to be one of the 8 out of 10. I think it would be better if you were told that 12 out of 10 believe this. That way, you are not only certain, but you are more than certain, and that way you are not only happy, but more than happy.

Oh, my "God"! Who do I believe? Now, I'm really confused. Well, the answer is, you don't believe anyone. Figure it out for yourself ... are you a dummy! Have you lost your mind? Can't you think for yourself?

You would think this debate about evolution versus creation, is about the origin of everything, but it's not. Everyone gets sucked into this diversion because of their vanity. Look, I know something ... I am smart. But, if you use your brain, you will see that this is not even a good diversion. It looks good at first glance but not when you take it apart.

You see, evolution talks about science and how science can prove things. But, evolution is not put forth as science. It is put forth as a theory; taught as a fact, to destroy the law ... the word of "God". A theory IS NOT science and a theory is NOT fact! If it's science, the theory is gone. Science is a fact.

Evolution is a modern form of the inquisition or the holy wars. It has the exact same results, but a modern form. It is ultimately about control of wealth; getting control of your

property and getting control of you, too. Don't be fooled by this. Do you think the people who control the world, care what you think? Get real!

It's about wealth; it's about property. Do you think people care (*the ones controlling this world*) ... oh, we believe "God" created the world, and other people think this happened 65 billion years ago. Who cares? Who cares about that. They care about now, today, their wealth, property. Don't be fooled!

11:17

Now, I'm only going to address this in order to eliminate it, and I'm going to show you how to eliminate it based on using your brain and your own observations ... no need to be a rocket scientist; and I'm going to show you how to eliminate it based on justice, natural justice; not based on religion or science. Remember, law governs everything, and we are following the property, and I will show you how this works.

So, first, evolution and creation are different processes. Different processes cannot have the same result. Different causes produce different effects.

Create: *Bring into existence. Cause to be or become.*

Create: *ex nihilo (in Latin) – out of nothing.* But, as I started looking into this, I realized this definition is misleading. A sentence like 'Long abstinence creates uneasiness in the stomach.' See, we think creation has to do with only matter ... something we could see, or touch.

All creation has a cause. Creation does not come out of nothing. Creation (*defined again*) *the act of creating; the act of causing to exist and especially the act of bringing this world into existence.*

Now, evolution! Ev'olute: *An original curve from which another curve is described; the origin of the evolvent.*

Evolution: *A process in which something passes by degrees to a different stage.*

Evolution: *a scientific theory of the origin of species of plants and animals.*

This is a diversion. A bait and switch. If it is a theory, it is not scientific. Well this is not a diversion, this is just stupid. It's worse than a diversion. So, a scientific theory is an oxymoron. You can't have one without the other.

And, its proponents claim it is a scientific theory of the origin. NO. It's a scientific theory of evolving, not of origin. They are two very different processes. It's amazing how people don't even look at that, and say; 'well this is non-sense'. One has nothing to do with the other.

Origin: *The place where something begins, where it springs into being. An event that is a beginning; a first part or stage of subsequent events. The source of something's existence or from which it derives or is derived.*

You see, evolution is only the stage of subsequent events, not the stage of origin. To have evolution, you must still have an origin!

So, what are you doing when you're talking about evolution vs. creation. Well, it's comparing apples with oranges. You are pretending that nothing evolved into something!

Evolve is to change slowly, or by degrees to a different shape or form or stage, as a curve evolves into a line. Create, is to bring into being. Both are verbs. Both require action. Both require a cause. Actions require a cause. Actions come from a cause. Evolution is a process that requires a cause, but so does creation. But, evolution, as it is put forward as a theory of origin, is misleading. I should just say, it's just plain wrong.

First, it does not explain origin, it says it does, but that is a lie. It evades it. It does not even address what it says it will prove as a theory. Oh, let me prove that to you with my theory. Yeah, I'm waiting. Still a theory! It's no proof at all. I mean, people do not hear what they are hearing. They hear what they want to hear.

Second, the theory of evolution as put forth, requires a slow process of change in shape, form or stage with bits of creation added throughout the process. A reptile evolving into a bird is not evolution. It is an orange with little bits of apple added slowly over time. And it does not happen.

Third, it is a theory. Not proven. Property is not a theory (*if you don't believe that, give yourself a whack in the head*), and the law does not regard theories. Property is in the custody of the law, not science.

A very prominent and honest evolutionist stated; "*We have a theory that has no beginning*". In other words, we have a theory that doesn't have the answer to what we're trying to find. We're trying to establish origin, but we can't figure out the origin, but we've got a theory about something else, but nothing to do with origin.

We have no beginning. We have a theory that does not prove what we are trying to prove. We do not know where this stuff came from that is evolving, even if it is evolving. Evolution is not a scientific theory of the origin of species of plants and animals. It's the theory of a process AFTER origin ... after creation from the origin, and requires the continuation of bits of creation, to make any sense at all.

And where's the life ... where's the beef? If a living thing evolves, where is the origin of the life of this process to happen? Where's the energy for this? Ever hear of 'the mystery of life' ... the mystery of something you don't know? Even if someone proved how a cell came into being somehow, by whatever, what good is a dead cell? What does it matter without life?

So, what are evolutionists trying to do when they say they are looking for the origin of everything? Well, they're trying to find "God" ... the owner of the stuff that is evolving, because nothing can come from nothing. They are looking for something that has no beginning and has no end.

They are trying to somehow scientifically explain how something can come into existence from nothing. GOOD LUCK! Good luck, you keep doing that. I think I'll go play golf this afternoon or something productive.

18:59

But, they're looking in the wrong place. "God" is not part of nature. He is not part of the creation. He is the "God" of nature. He is the "God" of the creation, above nature, above all natural things; the Creator of the creation. There's a script that says "*Does the clay ask the potter why hast thou made me so?*" ... the clay talking to the guy who's making the pot.

So, the real question is this ... "What is there that has no beginning and no end?" I mean, there has to be something that has no beginning and no end. Otherwise, it's magic. It came into existence from nothing, and that can't work.

You see, on one side you're going; "oh, we're trying to be scientific, and it's got to have logic and proof and everything" and what are you trying to do? You're trying to come up with something that's magic. Well, magic is against the law ... it's witchcraft. It doesn't happen. I'll show you that in a minute.

Both creationists and evolutionists seem to agree that the universe had a beginning and there will be an end ... creationists because "God" said so, and the evolutionists because, I don't know, they looked into space and figured it out somehow.

A beginning requires a cause. Why? Because every effect must have an equal or greater cause. That is a proven law. EVERYTHING, except "God"! Then the end must have a cause also. Evolutionists seem to be perplexed by this idea of creation, the beginning.

Creation is like magic. A lot of people seem to be bothered by the idea of being created. I don't know about you, but I'm glad to be here. Aren't you? I think people should be more worried about the other end ... vanishing, perishing. Vanishing is also magic. Where does everything go?

So, create from nothing, vanish into nothing? Both sound like magic to me. So, again, 'create', to bring into existence, to cause to exist, *ex nihilo* out of nothing. That's a scam. Why? Because nothing is nothing. Nothing can come from nothing. Nothing can do nothing. Nothing can be nothing. Nothing can cause nothing. Nothing can effect nothing. NOTHING IS NOTHING. The Latin term *ex nihilo* means 'out of nothing' and is really a stupid statement. It defies all logic. Something cannot come out of nothing.

The name of this program is "*Nothing, is it something?*".

Galatians 6:3 "God" says; "*For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.*" Is it possible for you to be nothing and think you are something? That would be magic. It is against the law to believe in magic or to do magic. Magic is a deception. Magic is witchcraft. Magic is not real, natural, or true.

Deuteronomy 18: 9-11 "*When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy "God" giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch. Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard or a necromancer.*"

So, these abominations are done by nations, people who are participants of nations.

Now, "God" does not expect you to believe that something can come from nothing. That is why He reveals to us some knowledge of "God". This is one of the purposes of the word of

"God". First, He is the one who tells us that He has no beginning or no end ... the Creator. He then tells us that the Creation had a beginning, and will have an end. But not Him.

Hebrews 1:10-11 *"And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment."* So, He always was and always will be, and "God" is not nothing and if you ask Him who He is, He just says *"I am (the Being) that I am"*, self-existent (*nothing is self-existent but "God"*). Everything is a part of something, except "God".

Where did He come from? He did not come from anywhere. He always was and always will be ... beyond our grasp to understand that. Second, He tells us that everything came from Him. That is where everything came from. Creation came from "God", and "God" is not nothing.

So, there's the answer to where "God" came from. He did not come from anywhere or anything. He is not born, and His creation is not magic. It took some effort. In fact, He calls it work. His works! And, it could not have been easy, because at the end He needed to rest. Everything requires a cause except "God".

24:42

Now, Creation is a miracle, not magic. Yeah, miracle, not magic, and there's a difference.

Miracle: *Literally, a wonder or wonderful thing*; I wonder how that is done. It is a wonder, not a human knowledge. If it was human knowledge, you wouldn't be wondering anymore.

A Miracle: *the suspension of the known laws of physics*. So, it's beyond that.

A miracle is an event or effect contrary to the established constitution and course of things, or a deviation from the known laws of nature; a supernatural event. Miracles can be wrought only by Almighty Power.

To us, it appears as magic; to "God", He's just doing His thing. A miracle. Supernatural stuff. When we do supernatural stuff, it's called 'the occult', and we do lots of that, and I'm going to show you that later too. These things are beyond what we call natural science. Science comes from the Latin '*scientio*' which means "to know".

Is there a science of "God" that we are not privileged to; do not know and have no hope of grasping? Of course! When I was born, I didn't know anything. Do you think because I'm older, I'm going to know everything there is to know, like "God"? NO! Now, in the scripture, "God" talks about that which may be known of "God".

Romans 1: 19-25 He says; *"Because that which may be known of "God" is manifest in them; for "God" hath shewed it unto them. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, so that they are without excuse."* So, He's saying clearly understood, you can see the invisible things of "God" by the visible things of "God", even His eternal power and Godhead so that they are without excuse.

"Because that, when they knew "God", they glorified him not as "God", neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing

themselves to be wise, they became fools, And changed the glory of the uncorruptible "God" into an image made like to corruptible man, [we're going to find out if that is what we actually do when we create our own constitutions and so forth] and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things."

"Whereas "God" also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves, who changed the truth of "God" into a lie and worshiped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed forever."

Do you ever see people bowing 'homage' to the Queen? What? She's not part of the creation? No? She doesn't wipe her ass. I'll bet she does. If she doesn't, she'd be pretty stinky by now. So, you see, you are not supposed to worship the creation.

Manifest: *Clearly revealed to the mind or the senses or judgment.* See, "God" gives us some knowledge of Himself, of "God". He does not give us knowledge we cannot comprehend or grasp. That would be cruel. If He did, and we could not understand, He would sit there and say 'hey, what's the matter, you stupid or something?'

We can understand the concept of 'infinity' and 'eternal', meaning forever, no beginning, no end. But, we can't grasp it, because we grasp the opposite concept ... mortality, things finishing, a beginning and an end. It's not logical to the human mind, this thing about infinity and eternal.

We cannot grasp that at one time there was no time or space or matter. Surely there was some time before the time. I mean, we have time right now. Well, what time was it before that? There had to be time before that. What's going on here? So, there's a paradigm, something that we can't get our head around because we only have human knowledge.

And, when you think about it, the concept of 'nothing' is also beyond our grasp. If there was nothing, you wouldn't even be thinking about nothing right now. Is there another realm beyond natural and beyond physics that we cannot grasp? Do we, as humans, have limitations?

Of course, we have limitations. A really wise man knows his limitations. Wise is the opposite of foolish. Your two year old child does not have the knowledge and wisdom that you have when you are 30, 40 years old. We are human. We are the creation. We are not "God".

You can't expect to have what "God" has. They are different beings. Okay? They are not the same. Is it OK to think about these things for half an hour? Yeah, it's OK, but spend half your life to grasp something that is beyond your limitations is futile.

30:20

The natural will never figure out the supernatural. It's not possible.

Romans 9:20: *" "God" says "O man, who art thou that repliest against "God"?" [What are you talking back for, kid? I'm your Dad, shut-up! Do what I tell you, I know everything or go experiment, stub your toe, knock yourself in the head, have a little bit of pain and suffering or you can do what I tell you right off the bat.] "Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?"*

The creation will not figure out the Creator; just get used to it, forget it, get a life. When we do this, He must be saying 'what business is this of yours? I'm "God", you're not'. "God" says, we are here about His business. We are not here about our business. We're here to conduct His business. He's not here about our business. We're gonna come and go, but He doesn't.

31:33

We know from the scripture there are three heavens, the earth's atmosphere being the first. Did you know that? Yeah, right from the ground up to where the clouds are, roughly ... maybe a little higher, the first atmosphere. This, "God" calls 'heaven'.

The second heaven is beyond the earth's atmosphere. He calls this a firmament, an expanse, a region. You wouldn't know that unless you read the Bible. It's in there. And the second heaven is the rest of space. And the third heaven is where "God" resides. That's beyond space, time, and matter ... it's beyond everything. That's where He lives. That's what He says.

Now, we have the Hubble telescope that can look 10 billion light years into space and soon, I guess, we're going to have one that can look 25 billion light years into space. When we get one that can look beyond space, you know, beyond space and time and everything, and we bring the lens into focus to see "God", because that's where He is, do you know what we're going to see as we bring that lens into focus?

This is what we're going to see (*Marcus holds middle finger up.*) None of your business, kid. I'm "God", it's my business. See, we're not going to know, are we?

Evolution is vanity. All is vanity. Evolutionists want "God" to be something they can understand and grasp with the human mind. They want to know 'hey, how'd you do that'. Evolutionists are not trying to explain away "God", they are trying to find Him. But they are looking at the science of nature, rather than the science of "God".

They are not trying to explain away "God", they are trying to find Him. But, they are looking at the science of nature, rather than the science of "God" ... what we can know of the creation of nature, rather than what we can know (*scientio...to know*) of "God" ... the science that made nature, that which is above nature, called the supernatural "God".

If man understood everything about "God", they would be "God". We would know absolute rights and wrongs. We would know what is good and what is evil. "God" would not be wonderful, or marvelous, or awesome ... nope, just like Bob next door, same sort of thing.

Evolution is not trying to prove there is no "God". They know that can't be done. Even if evolution is a proven hoax, which it is, it doesn't prove "God" exists. "God" exists because "God" says He exists, and He explains things to us, and says 'now, go out there and test it'. The purpose of the theory of evolution is to attack the word of "God". It is a reason not to obey the law of "God".

So, the people who are behind all this kind of stuff ... they're not interested in what you believe, they're interested in what results from what you believe ... breaking the law ... losing your life, liberty, property, birthright, happiness, health, everything. You lose EVERYTHING!

Oh, you think you're so free, you can do this, or you can do that. You watch the news sometimes ... what's going on ... government does this, judge says that, you can walk here, you can't walk there, can I hold the phone while I'm driving ... No, can I eat, can I stand on my left leg?

I'm telling you, everybody thinks everything is so normal. It's not until your mind can start to change to all this, to understand what it would mean to actually own something. I mean, do you think "God" actually created the earth and everything there is, and put man there so they could all get together and go 'only one voice gets to say what happens with everything'? Uh-Uh!

We each are individually responsible. We are all to own our own property on earth so we can be responsible for what we do ... good or bad ... but under our systems right now of the world, you can't be responsible for what you do, you have to go along with the group, right? Remember when you were a little kid and your parents said 'don't get in with a bad group'. You know, I think we're all in with a bad group, and it's time to get out.

35:50 Now, let me tell you what this is really all about. I think I just told you.

The evolutionists, scientists, do not know this. They are just puffed-up, vain idiots; tools being used by the people who control the world and know this. It's about ownership, it's about the law, it's about getting the property and everything.

So, what's it about? Stealing! It is to get control of your inheritance and labour and your life. Think about it. If you don't own anything, how can you ever steal anything. If nobody owns anything, (*they say 'nobody owns anything, not in this country, you don't'*) so if I take something from somebody else, how can you be stealing anything ... he doesn't own it.

And who helps all this stealing, who makes sure the stealing can all happen? Religions! Religions are there to control your emotions, your knowledge of "God", while you are being robbed ... to control your knowledge of "God" as a sideshow, but of course you are not robbed on purpose, you are just deceived, you're enticed, and you're suborned into voluntarily doing this.

Now, man has always believed in "God", well except for the last hundred and fifty years. When you use your brain, you know there must be a "God". Back when no one could get the word of "God", everyone believed in some sort of "God".

Now that the Bible is widely available to everyone, no one believes in "God" ... very few people. In the past man worshiped and sacrificed to (*or at least this is what you are told*) planets and the sun and statues and all sorts of stuff. But, they all knew there was a "God". There has to be a "God". It's just basic common sense.

The North American Indians here, I think, knew about "God". They knew that they did not own the land, they were part of it. Now, how did they know that. How did they figure that out? Well, they knew of The Great Spirit. They talked about The Great Spirit.

What does scripture say. It says "God" is a spirit...must be worshiped in spirit and in truth. So, these native Indians ... were they all delusional, nuts, retarded? I think you know why they were killed now...I mean, *en masse*. Just take the young ones, train them up in the way

they should go and when they are old they will not depart from it. *(Or kill them if they've been trained improperly.)*

Now, could I prove this to you? No! But, I would say that the natives probably were very close, or very close in their intent to practicing the perfect law of "God". And I think that's why the religions killed them; all for the kings of the earth. So, of course, there is a "God".

Just look at the complexities and marvels and wonders of this creation. We only make a little discovery into the design and workings of His creation. We have not even made a scratch unto the smallest dent of His creation. The more we discover, the more we realize we barely know anything.

How many times ... you know we think we're so smart, with doctors and health, and law, and physics, and then people go 'it works, but I don't know why it works ... haven't a clue'. In the human body and health, we think we've made a great discovery in how something works, and then we test it to see if we are right. We think we can cure this disease, and when we test it on people, half of them die and we go, 'Ooops' or it seems to work so we approve it, but we don't know why. Then, ten years later your pancreas falls out, your teeth fall out.

Do you remember the thalidomide babies? I don't know how many of you are old enough to remember that. I think it was a drug for morning sickness, to alleviate morning sickness in pregnant women. Some drug company said, "this is fantastic", and they made billions while the babies started coming out being born with a little hand on their shoulder, no arms, no legs, something growing out of their back.

It was worse than even being a human. It was awful. Go look it up on the internet if they've got pictures of this stuff. Well, that would be empirical data for evolution ... a little thing growing on the shoulder. Look, the guy is turning into a fish. We're evolving into a fish. No, it was a man-made mutation caused by man's greed. Some drug company made money from this.

DO NOT MESS WITH GOD'S CREATION. That's the message of the law. That's what the constitution is all about, the real constitution. Don't mess with "God's" creation. Before we are done, we'll see how all law pertains to this one statement.

In the next program we are going to put to bed this 'evolution thing'. We're going to continue on a bit. But, I'm going to do it in a way that you may never have thought of before. It's a different sort of approach to understanding what this theory is all about.

A Lame Claim

In the last program we were talking about the evolution vs. creation debate and evolution is only a theory and not a fact.

The law does not deal in theories. Just the facts ma'am. Remember the show called Dragnet: Cop would say, "I don't care what you believe or what your theory is, just the facts ma'am". He only wanted the facts because the law deals in property, not imagination.

So, using the principles of law and justice, we can put this evolution nonsense to bed. First, it does not prove origin which is the purpose of the theory. And origin is the only thing we are concerned about when it comes to property and the law. **Because origin is what determines original jurisdiction.**

So, what are evolutionists trying to do. They're trying to destroy original jurisdiction, so that man can take jurisdiction over "God". That is what eating from the tree of good and evil is all about, in the very first chapter of Genesis.

Have you ever read the plan of "God"? Do you understand what the benefits are, from obeying the law of "God"? I don't think people do! I'm going to explain that in a further program. So, don't be fooled on this stuff. You know, when scientists go, 'we can prove this and we can age these rocks ... this is 65 billion years old, and this happened this long ago, and everything else', you know, I look at that stuff, and I go, 'OK ... I sort of take the piss out of them a bit, and go Wow, it's really amazing, look at how smart you are ... your mom must be real proud of you; look at what you've been able to figure out, and so forth' but in the back of my mind (*this is where wisdom comes in*) I know there's an offer coming. I know there's something to alter and change my mind about something, and that's where you have to be very careful.

Now, like I said in the last program, the people who control this world, they don't care what you believe or what you think. They are concerned about what you believe or think leads to, the consequence, the result of your thinking is what concerns them.

They want your property; they want your life, liberty and property, and they want you to voluntarily put it into the group ... come join us, here's our benefits. We'll give you free health-care, we'll give you free this, we'll give you child benefits, we'll give you ... come and join us, look at all the benefits.

You know, by the time I'm finished all these 'Unraveled' programs, even if you don't believe about the word of "God" or about "God" or whatever, still have a look at both situations. Know both of them fully. Understand both offers. Look at the plan of "God", and then look at the plan of what people want to do.

Look at both of them and go 'what's the pros and the cons, what's the benefits. I'll bet you dollars to donuts you choose "God" every single time, IF YOU UNDERSTAND what this is all about.

So, we're not going to continue attacking this evolution thing, except for our own piece of mind, to understand what this evolution thing is all about. But, we're going to go to the result and the consequence of this thinking ... how it relates to property and the law. So,

it's the law and justice we're concerned about, and then we're going to look at the facts and reality, and see if this is true or not.

04:00

Evolution is trying to prove the Word of "God" is wrong. If evolution can disprove the main premise of "God", then the whole scripture fails. But they can't. Nobody can or ever will.

If the theory of evolution is proven wrong, does that prove the Word of "God" is correct. No. One has nothing to do with the other.

Look at the consequence of this thinking. It's NOT your thinking, or your belief, OK? It's the consequence, the result, the end product of your thinking. It has to do with your vanity and this, of course, is one of the human motivators that evil people know how to control, how to get around you.

So, I don't have to disprove a theory? No. It is only a theory. **How do you disprove a theory? It is not even a fact.** Well, let us do it anyway. Let's take what their theory is (*presumed – more like pretended to be fact*) and prove that that's not even true.

We can do the same thing evolutionists are trying to do, but we can actually do it. If we can prove the main premise of evolution is wrong, the whole theory fails. Now there are many things that prove evolution does not occur. I mean, I've looked at many things from both sides, and it just doesn't occur, it doesn't happen. But, of course, we all believe it, because we were indoctrinated from the time we were young.

But, if you have a good, serious look at it, you'll come up to the same conclusions I will, instead of believing something everybody tells you. You see all these theories of evolution and all these things put forward by science, are based on a science that you can't test yourself. I mean, you don't have a lab. You can't do these sorts of things, and you don't have the education to understand these things, if they're all true. You are just told about some study and believe it is true.

Like: The Sun is this far from earth, and is burning up. I didn't know that, but it makes sense, though. I can't remember the exact figures but let's say it's burning up at 5 feet per minute, you know, 100 feet per day, or whatever, and they know how far the sun is away from Earth. Well, going back in time, the sun would have been getting bigger and bigger and bigger, right? Now it's burning up.

Based on the distance the Sun is from the Earth, it would have been touching the Earth 10 million years ago. Well, it would only have to be a little bit closer for it to burn up the Earth, so this evolutionist thing about 40 million years ago, or 60 million years ago, well it just can't be true, based on their own scientific kind of stuff. But, I have no way of proving that. I don't even know if that's true. So, forget that stuff.

Or Quantum physics, I don't even know what that is. You watch it on the news and you think 'oh, wow, such smart people in this world. Who knows they're smart, maybe they are just lying deceivers. I can't test it. I can believe it if I want to, but I have no way of testing it.

What happened 4 billion years ago. I don't know, I can't test that. We can age this, or we can age that, by using this carbon stuff. I don't know if that's true or not. I can't test it.

So, I have no way of testing all these things, so I have to use my own brain and my eyes and just have a look.

So, the best thing you can do is **stop believing everything you're told**. But, if we can find one thing that is untrue, and which is critical to the theory. Then the whole thing is non-sense.

07:27

"God" says, based on the word of "God", test everything I say, test it all, see if it's true or not. So, I'm going to use my brain to test this evolution stuff. So, this stuff about long ago and far away, I cannot prove, that sounds like fairy tale stuff to me.

The basis of evolution is that animals and plants are evolving, starting from basically nothing, and changing into what we have today. Very slowly. So, then evolution is occurring right now in 2013.

Look around you for what we would call an intermediate species. Yeah, an animal that is evolving into something else. You won't find an intermediate species or intermediate kind of animal, and, in fact, if evolution were true, there would be no kinds of animals, there would be no species. There is no end product to evolution. Evolution doesn't just stop.

Everything would go independently, evolving, this one evolved to that, that evolved to that, that one evolved to that. There isn't going to be suddenly a whole group of animals that evolved into 'oh, wow, there's a species'. No, No, No. It can't work like that.

In other words, there can't even be any species. You can't have any species with the theory of evolution. Oh, you may find a few related within a family within the last number of years that sort of look similar, that have the same genetics or whatever. Basically, there would be no species. Everything would be individually different. And every animal would have to be self-sufficient and be able to survive based on whatever it has.

Things developing wings, he nests on the ground right now, later when he can fly, he starts eating things flying in the air, and now he nests in the tree. But at every stage of evolving, that animal has to be able to survive, or it's gone and its genetics are gone forever then.

This stuff just doesn't happen. Have a look. Go outside and have a look at the plants and the trees, the birds and the bees, and the flowers and the trees. It just doesn't happen.

So, when did evolution stop? Did it stop for the last two hundred years ... takin' a breather now? And what's this stuff about endangered species? Now, if I lived 45 billion years ago, I guess I would be concerned about endangered species, because all there was was a few little plasma animals and some cells and amoebas and everything else ... I'd be going 'can't let these things die or there will be nothing'.

But, today, look at the world the diversity of life and organisms on this earth ... they are just astounding! Millions! So, why are we worried about endangered species ... according to the theory of evolution, in a hundred million years from now we're going to have another forty million species of animals, or more maybe. Who cares if some die out ... they will just evolve to new ones. Doesn't matter. We're going to have beautiful animals in the future.

DON'T BELIEVE IT! Everything is going downhill. The Earth will have an end. Everything was created beautiful, and now it's what is called 'entropy'. It is starting to grow old and decay and wax old. "God" says there will be an end to all this. So, that evolving stuff is not true and that I can witness and prove for myself.

So, that's all I need to do. Evolution is not a fact. I just proved it for myself without anyone else's knowledge. So, it's finished for me. I don't believe it. Facts cannot be disproved.

11:10

Now, let's follow the property based on justice. Normal. Just what would be, just and right, or what we think of as 'law'. For this premise, we can even get rid of "God". Forget about the origin, forget about "God", and let's just look at our part in this, ok ... who we are, how did we come on the scene.

So, for this experiment, there is no "God". So, what can I see and observe with my brain? Well, when I came into the world, I didn't bring anything with me. Did you, when you were born ... did you bring something with you? Maybe a picnic basket, or did you have socks on, or a wrist watch? No! Nobody has ... everybody comes into the world with nothing.

You are part of the thing you are claiming to own, but you're not the cause of it. So, that in itself tells you ... and these are facts, evidence and proof. Not theories. Anyone can observe this.

So, now let's look at the scripture for confirmation. Is this what "God" says. 1st Timothy 6:7 *"For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out."*
Job 1:21 *"And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away."*

Now, when you got here, you didn't bring anything with you ... was everything already here? Yes! Everything was already here. Nothing is added. Nothing is deleted. How can you say you own it? Based on justice, you can't say you own it. It's like you going to Germany ... oh, I just immigrated to Germany, you step off the plane and get down and say; 'oh, I own that, I own that'. People would look at you and go 'who the hell do you think you are?' Right? You don't own that!

So, everything was already here, and you're not the cause of any of it. And remember, every effect must have an equal or greater cause. And you are not the cause. So, I wonder who caused all this? "God" is the greater cause of everything. No human can claim this, and this is why this is a "Lame Claim". We go around the world claiming things ... it's ours, we own it, we can apply our will to it, the law. No! That's a lame claim, sorry!

We look at the scripture to see if this is true. Genesis 1:1 *"In the beginning "God" created the heaven and the earth and all that there is therein."* He says the heavens are mine, the earth is mine. I rule heaven and I rule earth and all that there is therein. That's us too!

We look a little bit further and see how creation was done. Sure enough, man was created on the sixth day, the last thing "God" formed of the dust of the earth, was man. So, you are part of the creation. You and I are not the owner. You cannot rule over something that is not yours, that violates the rules of natural justice. The rule of law.

So, now I have just proven to you and to myself that our legal system is unjust, unlawful, what is called an 'iniquity'. We'll get to that soon, too.

14:27

So, let's look at this principle of justice ... natural justice, as an example. You're walking down the sidewalk and you find a twenty dollar bill. Do you know who owns the twenty dollar bill? No, you don't know who owns it, you just found it. But, there is one thing that you do know about the twenty dollar bill. You do know that you don't own it. It's not yours.

That knowledge you do have, and that's why the knowledge of "God" must be controlled, altered, changed, managed and destroyed, so that we can claim necessity. We just take it, we just claim everything. And, necessity knows no laws ... oh, I just found it.

All explanations on law and legal systems tell you that if we had no law, the world would be in chaos. But, they never ever mentioned the law of "God". They just start with, we're some evolved animal and there's got to be laws or boy, there would be chaos in this world and you wouldn't have to keep your agreements and people could steal. What about the law we already had? Never, ever mentioned.

So, getting rid of "God" is the cause of all problems we have today, the cause of all chaos. If there's an owner ... if there is an owner, then we are breaking the law by applying our will to it. If there is no owner, then I guess we're not breaking the law.

So, what have I just proved to you? No one on earth can possibly own anything, based on natural justice, based on *(we may not know who "God" is, I'll give you that ... fine, no problem)* but based on natural justice and law, no one on earth can possibly own anything.

Ask everyone on earth, "did you make this or bring anything with you"? No. Was everything already here? Yes, everything was already here. Don't know who the owner is? OK you don't know who the owner is, but the point is, you are not. This again is facts, evidence and proof. That's not a theory.

16:39

So, what's the first law of thermal dynamics say *(I think it's the first law, anyway)*. It says: nothing can be created and nothing can be destroyed. You see, you can't get rid of anything and you can't bring anything in. Once creation was finished, that was it! And we look at scripture to see if this is true, again for confirmation.

Isaiah 43: 7-10 *"Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory," [so, "God" made us for His glory] "I have formed him; yea, I have made him. Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? Let them bring forth their witnesses," [see we're talking law here, come on bring your witnesses, all the nations, all the people be assembled] "that they may be justified:" [justify what you are saying, make it just] "or let them hear, and say, It is truth." Go ahead, say it's true...come on...IT'S TRUE! You gotta say it!*

So, now we've proven to ourselves that we can't be the owner of anything, including even ourselves ... we're part of something, where did we come from? And, of course, there's a whole hierarchy "God" has created, and we have parents, and we have to obey our parents, so we have to listen to them, right? And they had to listen to their parents, and they had to listen to their parents, and this is the way it goes, all the way back up the ascendancy, all the way back to 'this is the royal law'.

So, our legal system is unlawful. Democracy and self-governing is unlawful. Now, based on natural justice again, or what is just and right, where do we go from here? Well, we know we're not the cause of anything, and therefore not the owner. We have set aside the origin of "God" because we don't know who the owner is.

So, of necessity, we have to make our own laws to prevent chaos. So, what is the result of this, what is the result of getting rid of "God"? With "God", there is an owner and there are rules, laws and morals ... rules on how you can make a claim, who you have to make the claim to, and the judgments are all made out, there is no legislature ... "God" wrote the law, that's it. He didn't have to re-think it. He figured it out in a split moment...there it is, and these are to be administered.

In other words, there is a government. A world of law and order. Someone who claims infinite knowledge and wisdom. In the second scenario, which is now, for most, a fact, there can be no rule of law, no government, no law and order.

Next, since there is no origin or source or cause of everything, there is no owner of all property. So, the process of government law must begin with a **claim of ownership**, not ownership...**a claim**.

Here now is the dichotomy: we cannot say we own the property, we can only say we own the claim to the property. And that's a **HUGE** difference...claim it, or actually own it.

Next, who do you make this claim to? Nobody! There is no "God". There is no government or law to protect your claim. You just take it, claim it and defend it. We are reduced to the animal kingdom where there are no laws, no rules and no morals. This is exactly what the animals do. They just find something, claim it and defend it.

We do the same all around the world ... all the different countries. We need our military to protect our claim and sovereignty over our claim. We have to fight like animals, and we do. We'd better hope our evolved brain is in good working order, because we have no idea what is going to happen to the world, or to us ... anything is possible now.

20:51

So, with "God", we have an orderly, happy, prosperous and health life, if you obey the law. Without "God", a world with no rules, no laws, reduced to acting like animals. And if you think about it and are honest in your mind, we do act like animals. So, there can never be peace and happiness in the world, unless by chance, we happen to have it by lucky accident; but, not for certain.

Governments are formed to destroy your "God"-given life, "God"-given liberty, and "God"-given property. Why? Because there is no law, because there is no "God". Governments are not formed to protect your "God"-given rights. They destroy your "God"-given rights.

How can you say you have "God"-given rights, "God"-given life, "God"-given property? There is no "God"! What the hell are you talking about? And if there is a "God" and He is supreme, you gotta obey the law! Then you're breaking the law! DUH!

You see, it's amazing how we just want to hear what we want to hear. You can't have it both ways. So, governments are formed to destroy your "God"-given life, "God"-given liberty, and "God"-given property. And everyone believes the exact opposite.

Governments destroy "God". Governments are formed because there is no "God". If there is a "God", we have a government, we have the laws and the rules. Governments are formed because there is no "God". And all countries are formed because we act like animals...for protection.

That's what a country is all about. Citizenship is allegiance in return for protection. It's a protection racket. And, in the process, because there is no "God" and therefore, no law, everything becomes common wealth for your system of law to work. Otherwise, every man would be a law unto himself.

Now, I want you to think about this for a moment. Everything you do is a competition. You don't think it is, but it is. We compete for the common wealth. We compete in school, we compete for jobs, we compete for government tenders, we compete for construction jobs, we compete for buying and selling things, we compete for titles, we compete for resources.

Sometimes we are reduced to rationing. And what does this all cause? All this competing causes lying, cheating, coveting, stealing, killing, etc. Yeah, that's what it does. And we are supposed to do all this in a polite and civilized way. And nobody can see this, or even knows this, except the people who control the world. They just sit and watch and just laugh their ass off at us.

If you owned your property according to the rule of law, all competing is finished. Almost all these self-induced evils are gone. Almost all crime is gone overnight.

So, now we have proven to ourselves, just for ourselves, without any scientific, rocket-scientist type of attitude, that evolution does not occur, at least not now, and if it doesn't exist now, it didn't exist before. It never did. And we have proven to ourselves that we cannot own anything, only claim to own it, and we have proven to ourselves that 'nothing' is not 'something'.

24:45

Now that we have stopped believing everything we are told, and are using our brain properly, let us prove that there is a "God"! Hmmm, can we do that, or see if we can convince ourselves to the point of a conviction, and beyond a reasonable doubt? What is the conviction we are looking for ... well, that we are guilty of believing in "God". Now we will convince ourselves, to the extent possible, that there is a "God".

Well, I asked my daughter, who goes to a Catholic High School, I asked 'what do you know about "God"?'. She said "Well, He has long hair and a white beard and He lives up in the sky". She got 94% in religion this year. Isn't that fantastic?

You go to school and they teach you religion. Hell, teach me about the law; teach me about money. I want money. Everything you ever do in your life is for money. Who has ever taught you anything about money? You don't even know what money is! But, we'll teach you about religion ... what sect, some group gets together and makes it up and, my Lord! Anyways, so that's what "God" is and she got 94%. I never got 94% in anything in school. So, I got out my telescope (*dumb me*) and I started looking. I couldn't find "God".

So, we look to scripture to see if this is true, for confirmation about who is "God". Now, I should have done this before I got my telescope out, but better late than never. Better late to read the Word of "God" than never...don't you think?

So, this is what it said in the scripture. John 4:24 *"God" is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.* (Ahhh, so He's a spirit!) No wonder people can't prove "God". They are looking for a rabbit when it's a cat. They're looking for the wrong thing!

Now, how do I prove a 'spirit'? How do you prove a 'spirit' exists? I'm going to have to use an extra-sensory perception because my five senses can't detect a 'spirit', can it? Or maybe I have to use intelligence, I don't know.

Well, first, maybe I better figure out what a 'spirit' is. What is a 'spirit'? Well, I looked it up in the dictionary and it says that a spirit is the vital principle of an animating force ... the vital principle of an animating force. It's something living! What does it say in the scriptures?

James 2:26 *"For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also."* So, 'spirit' is life! The body is dead without the 'spirit'. The body is dead without life. When life leaves your body, your body is dead. So, a 'spirit' is life. You know, when you hear, 'look at that horse ... high spirited horse'...very lively, so it's a life form. OK, so now we're looking for 'life'. So, we look at scripture to see if this is true...for confirmation.

John 5:26 *"For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself."* So, the Son of "God" gets life from "God", but "God" ... He doesn't have life. "God" is 'life', life inherent. Nobody gave "God" life. So, if "God" always was and always will be; that means 'life' always was and always will be.

There is a life that has no beginning and no end. I think we call that 'eternal life'. Yeah, eternal infinite life. So, I see life everywhere, so maybe "God" is everywhere, or at least in the living. What does it say in scripture again?

Mathew 22:32 *"God" is not the "God" of the dead, but of the living."*

Luke 20:38 *"For he is not a "God" of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him."*

Mark 12:27 *"He is not the "God" of the dead, but the "God" of the living: ye therefore do greatly err."*

This is three of the Gospels. Remember what the gospel is. The gospel was the gospel truth. It's an unquestionable truth. You can't question it, even. OK? It's THE truth! So, I'm starting to think that scripture is true. Maybe I should check for more proof of "God" in it, rather than following some religious doctrine, because if I follow 'religion', I'm going to be out there with my telescope half my life looking for "God" up in the sky. Look at what I found!

Romans 1:20 *"For the invisible things of him" [so there are invisible things of "God" that we can't see] "from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made."* So, do you want to prove "God" or you want to see "God", well you're going to see the cause, which is "God", by understanding the effects of "God". That's basically what he's saying.

Hebrews 11:3 *"Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of "God", so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear."* Can you see me? Do I appear to be here, or am I really here. Oh, I'm really here. That means I don't appear to be here. I'm really here. 'Appear' is not reality. OK? There's something a little bit different. So, "God" is saying...all the things you see in My creation, they don't appear to be here. Oh no, My creation is real.

So, now we know "God" exists, because He reveals himself to us by His works and His word. In other words, by matter and life; but, also billboards, because I saw one in Oklahoma that said "GOD LOVES YOU". Proof...right on the Interstate there. So, "God" is saying to us, 'use the intelligence I gave you, dummy'. He's saying 'look at the effects of my work', rather than trying to prove the cause, let's prove the effect.

It is a scientific fact that every effect must have an equal or greater cause, not a lesser cause. It's a scientific fact. Everyone agrees with that. So, don't tell me there is no "God". It is impossible to say there is no "God". You may not know what is "God", or who is "God"; but you have to say scientifically, there is a "God". Just a "God", don't worry if you don't know anything about Him. But, nobody ever stops to think about this, or looks at it this way. I never did until I looked at it.

31:40

So, what's the best evidence of a Creator "God"? Well, the creation, obviously. And what does the creation prove? Webster ... this is an old guy, living a couple hundred years ago... *(we think people living a couple hundred years ago aren't very smart and we're becoming smarter ...well, people years ago were pretty smart too).*

Webster says "The works of creation clearly evidence the existence of an infinite first cause". See, he's not saying "God", but he's saying there has to be ... clearly evidence the existence of an INFINITE first cause...first cause that was infinite...had to be here forever.

In other words, what Webster is saying is 'nothing is nothing'. 'Something' cannot come from 'nothing'. There has to be an infinite first cause, and of course, that is what "God" is. So, Webster says we have clear evidence. Is it clear to you?

'Evidence'...what is 'evidence': To elucidate; to prove, to make clear to the mind; to show in such a manner that the mind can apprehend the truth, or in a manner to convince it. So, seeing something is not always the proof of anything, OK? There's a number of ways to prove things. And, of course, Noah Webster said when he wrote the first concise English language book... *(he used the scripture because he understood that the only real true meaning you could find in words would have to come from the scriptures).* So, he says 'no man can claim to have an education unless he knows or has been educated in the word of "God"'.

People think the only proof of "God" is to see Him. All kinds of things are proven and never seen. Now, no man has ever seen "God". Even "God" says that. But is it possible to see the

face of "God"? The answer is YES. *(This is real exciting. We're going to get to this later ... how to see the face of "God".)* The creation is the evidence of "God" if you use intelligence. You could ask anyone in the whole world 'are you the cause of everything you see around us' and the answer is 'No'. And there is nobody else here on Earth but us people.

One last point on this. What would be proof of "God"? Every single time people or evolutionists will come up with something that is part of the creation. Part of the creation is proof of the creation. "God's" not part of the creation. How are you going to prove the Creator by the creation? Huh! It's impossible, except that the creation proves the Creator. He's not part of time, space or matter. "God" is a spirit.

34:30

Now, I've left a couple more deceptions ... important ones, right to the end, here. Now, for this one, we can, again, ignore "God". There is no "God". You see, I'm proving things without the word of "God" and I'm also proving whether there's a "God" or not.

Just look at our part of this as the creation based on actual law, justice and what would be right. OK? Forget all the scientific stuff.

So, we can ignore "God" again for this, and we don't even have to prove there's a "God". You know why? Because the law has always recognized "God".

What do I mean by that? Well, it doesn't matter whether you believe it or not, you don't have to prove there's a "God". That has already been done for you. You see, all kinds of nations claim to be a nation under "God". Many claim in their constitutional documents that "God" is supreme. See! What do you mean there's no "God". It's right there in your constitution.

The common law says he, who doubts the existence of "God", has to prove it. In other words, the law says there is a "God", and if you say there is no "God", then you have to prove there is no "God". That, believe it or not, is what the people decided in the common law.

Presidents and monarchies all over the world acknowledge the supremacy of "God". They say we are all children of "God". They publicly state that all things come from "God", while funding evolutionists to find out where all things come from. WOW! It's amazing what we want to hear, eh? We can hear two contrary things and not even see that they are contrary.

Countries all over the world have churches they have built to "God". Yeah, there are churches all over the place. Surely, someone would have told them that there is no "God". I mean, why don't you go into a church and just say 'excuse me, excuse me, there is no "God"...what are you all doing in here'.

Instead, you can go to the Planning Department of your city and get a permit to build a church for "God". When you go up to the counter, do they say to you, "are you nuts...are you delusional, there is no "God"?" Even the atheist guy behind the counter will give you a permit to build a church for "God". He doesn't care. Her Majesty, the Queen, during her coronation states that she was chosen by "God" to rule over you. Yeah, Queen Elizabeth II rules over 17 countries. This is what was said on the day of her coronation ...

"And as Solomon was anointed king by Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet, so be thou anointed, blessed and consecrated Queen over the Peoples, whom the Lord thy "God" hath given thee to rule and govern." So, there you go, "God" gave her the right to rule over His people. See, they are His people! She was given the Bible as the word of "God", simply called 'The Book' for the whole rule of her government. And it says here *"Our gracious Queen, to keep her ever mindful of the law and gospel of "God", as the rule for the whole life and government of Christian Princes, we present you with this Book, the most valuable thing that this world affords".* And she made an oath, also, to maintain the laws of "God".

So, is Queen Elizabeth II delusional? Is she certified 'nuts'? Does she need a psychiatric assessment? And, do you know, while she's doing this stuff, she had some of her Chief Justices going around the country giving seminars on the superstitious belief in "God", and how you need a psychiatric assessment if you believe in such delusional nonsense. I'm telling you, it's all right in front of our face. We just can't see it.

Why don't atheists tell the Queen, when she charges them, that they don't believe in "God", and therefore she has no authority to rule over them. How can she have no authority if there is no "God", and he has the right to believe whatever he wants. Everyone has the right to believe whatever they want. Just say 'you have no authority because there is no "God"'. If there is no "God", she didn't get any authority from "God".

So, you can't get 'something' from 'nothing', can you? So, even atheists can't think straight. They are just like religious people...basically, the same. Do you want to know what the truth is? Here's the truth. The law recognizes whatever "God" is it's maker. PERIOD. Find your lawgiver, and you will have found the "God" you obey in fact, in truth and in reality.

I've seen letters from President John Adams in the U.S. that religion is used to verify that the U.S.A. is a nation under "God", founded upon Christian principles; that the U.S.A. is a "god"-fearing nation. And then, if you will remember, in the Confusion of "God" program, I read you a letter from John Adams to Thomas Jefferson and this letter was found by those two men from Cornell University that studied religion ... their whole career, this is what they studied.

And what did John Adams write to Thomas Jefferson? He says *'Who the hell would ever believe in the superstitious bullshit about "God"?' (I'm paraphrasing, here.) "While no one can see what we have done by creating the U.S.A. now, we will become a wonder to the world."* And that's an actual quote from that letter. And then he goes on to basically say *"We, as a nation, have no more to do with "God" than we have to do with a truck driver or a plumber."* People hear what they want to hear and they don't hear what they don't want to hear.

The "God" in all of the above examples I gave you here, is not the Creator "God" of Heaven and Earth; not the "God" who says *'In the beginning I created the heavens and the earth.'* That's not the "God" that is being referred to in your documents. You believe it is, but it's not...not as a matter of law. It's not even possible for it to be that "God".

The "God" in all of your constitutional documents and the "God" that Presidents and Monarchies and even the Pope are referring to is: **"YOU"**. Just, you. And the "God", whose will you are doing completely and perfectly is **YOUR OWN** will as **'ONE'**! (*We're going to get into how all that works.*) **which is the will of Satan.**

So, yes, the whole world practices 'satanism'. The people who are controlling this world are Satanists, which really just means they are evil people. That's all 'Satan' means. It sounds

worse if you are a Satanist ... but they're bad people. They're bad people...they're doing things to hurt you, and you are voluntarily letting it happen because you don't understand the law.

Now, in the following programs, I will prove this to you beyond all doubt. It's as clear as can be. You just have to see it. So, it's not a hard thing to show. I just have to show you.

41:53

Now, scripture claims that "God" created everything there is ... so, "God" claims. And how did "God" create everything. How did He bring everything into existence? 'Create' means bring into existence, to bring out of nothing, which again is a 'scam' word.

He did not create out of nothing. So, luckily for us, He tells us how He created, how He caused everything to come into being ... by His WORD! By His word, the word of "God". And the word of "God" is not 'nothing'.

The word of "God" is not 'nothing'. It is the most valuable thing this world affords, or you wouldn't be here right now. He caused everything to come into being by His word, and you would say 'well, that's not possible'. You can't just speak something into existence; use words to create something out of nothing. Why? Well, that would be magic or witchcraft, like abracadabra and you would be absolutely right saying that. You cannot do that. "God" did not create by the word. He created by the **power OF His word**.

So, creation is done with a power, a power that humans don't have...the power of His word and that's why He is called 'Almighty "God"'. And we're just His puny creations.

Now, can man create something by the word? Does he have that power? You would say, 'No, that's impossible'. And I am going to show you that that is exactly what we do as man, in order to have a legal system. What we claim "God" cannot do, because it is impossible, we, in fact, do, and believe it with all of our mind, our heart and our soul. And, of course, what we create and act on, is just in our head ... our vain, evil imaginations, "God" calls it.

He actually comes out and says '*why do the heathens rage and imagine vain things*'. 'Rage' means madness, a mental illness. And again, in Galatians 6:3, (*I'll repeat this again.*) "*for if a man think himself to be something when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.*"

Every legal system in the world, requires you to be a "God", and a Creator, and the Source of Life. How do you like that? And I'm going to show you that. The very things that no one believes in about "God", are exactly what we do in order to have a legal system, and it's all created by the word of men...ultimate hypocrisy.

It comes into existence by **your AUTHORITY. You are the Author**...when we learn exactly what the word 'author' means. You authorized it. This is the ultimate hypocrisy, the ultimate deception, and the ultimate perfect means to swindle you, and you don't even know you're doing it...people who say they believe in the Creator of heaven and earth, almighty "God". Well, they're in for a shock of their life when they clearly see what they really do.

At this point, you might not believe that the Bible is the word of "God". Don't worry about it. Before we're done you'll be able to figure it out for yourself, not because I tell you, you'll

be able to figure it out.

So, in the next program, we're going to head into the scripture now, because there are also major deceptions in the scripture that people are deceived by, and you need to know these before we proceed with the rest of the programs, and I will be confirming these for you using only the word of "God" (*logic and reason, of course, combined*).

Remember, I can't confirm anything for you. I came into this world with the same mindless mind as you. So, I'm using a mind greater than the mind of any man. I actually believe in the word of "God".

Oh, my God

This program is called "Oh, my "God"". That's a good name, don't you think?

"Oh, my "God"". This program will clear up some misconceptions. These are concepts that people have taken and believed but have missed the concept; hence, a misconception. It's less deceptive than a deception, but basically the same. All it takes is one misconception to take the wrong turn, to change the truth of a thing. So, these misconceptions require some explaining to understand them and need to be clarified in order to understand the rest of the programs.

This program will also address the first and the most important commandment of "God" and it says:

Exodus 20: 2-3: *"I am the LORD thy "God", which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me."* So, Egypt is a house of bondage. Now, the first misconception we're going to talk about is GOD! What is a "god", who is "God" and so forth.

There is a reason why people believe they obey "God" and keep His commandments, and here's the reason. The reason is because there is only one true "God". You can ask anyone if they believe in "God" or not. How many gods are there? They'll say 'one'. If you ask an atheist...how many gods are there? 'Well, if there's a god there is only one.' So, everyone knows there is only one "God". This is common knowledge. In fact, "God" says this Himself.

Deuteronomy 4:39: *"Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD He is "God" in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else."* So, if I asked you if you are "God"; you would say 'no, of course not; of course I'm not "God"'. And religious creeds...they all make statements like 'we believe in one god, the Father Almighty, the Creator of heaven and earth and "Jesus Christ", his only son, our Lord, who was born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried' ... and on they go and they make their statement of faith or their belief.

And people will say that different religions are different paths, all to the same "God". Universities today, are teaching courses, not on money or law...no, no...they are teaching courses in comparative religions ... comparing, I guess, different gods. But, they are all the same one "God" ... that's what they are being taught. And here is where the truth is used to deceive you. There is supposed to be only one "God", but in fact, there are many.

Now, if you believe there is only one "God", if you believe that, then it is impossible to believe you are worshiping another "God". And this is the crux of the misconception. Could you be worshiping another god and not even know that you are doing it?

Is it possible you are worshiping something that you do not think is a "God" but, in fact, is a god,... something that has all the qualities and properties of a "God" as a supreme being? Everyone thinks there is only one "god", but "God"...the real "God" doesn't think that. We all think that; but not "God".

His first commandment says to us *"I am your LORD, your "God", who brought you out of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me."* You shall have no other gods before me...if there are no other gods, that command is utterly stupid, certainly unnecessary, redundant, not needed. "God", who is supposed to know everything, does not know there is only one god?

So, what does the first commandment really mean? Well, it starts with 'I'm your "God", I'm the Supreme Being, who brought you out of Egypt, the house of bondage'. Now, why does He say that? Oh, yeah, I remember the story about sending in plagues and rescuing the people, and parting the Red Sea, and I think Moses was leading the way. I think Charlton Heston played Moses. It was great!

But, what was the importance of saying 'I brought you out of Egypt, out of the house of bondage'? You see, we're trained to skim over things. Today, the first commandment would just say ...'thou shalt have no other gods before me'. If that is what "God" wanted you to know, that's what He would have said. That's not what the commandment says. It starts with something even more important yet.

You will learn that, in law, every word is important, and you will learn that in the word of "God", every word is extremely important. He doesn't mince words, and He says only exactly what He means. This is probably why the scripture is hard to read. It doesn't flow like literature. It is a technical book on law. It must be precise; can't change a single word.

So, when He says 'I brought you out of Egypt', He is saying 'I brought you out of a 'god', a false, foreign, alien god. I brought you out of this "God" that you were in bondage to'. There was a bond, a binding there.

Next, He says 'you shall have no other gods before me'. You see, in Egypt you obey Egyptian law. In "God's" kingdom, you obey "God's" law. So, Egypt is a god. Canada is a god; the United States of America is a god; Germany is a god. In Germany, they practice German law, not "God's" law. These are all theocracies. The people, combined as 'one', become the theocracy. Everybody obeys 'the one'

A god is a lawgiver. A god is a sovereign...makes the rules...so, the sovereign state of Egypt, the sovereign state of Canada, of America, of Germany, the sovereign state of Texas. This is why they can kill Texans. You can't just kill a man...no, that man has to be a Texan - in person.

07:07

Now, I will be bringing up this scripture many times throughout the programs. I'm going to read this to you. This is very, very important. The first time I read this I never understood

this. In Exodus 10:31: *(this is right after the flood or very soon after the flood)*. It says *"These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations. These are the families or the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations, and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood."*

In their nations? There was only 8, 10 people alive, that's it ... what do you mean 'their nations'? You see, a family is a nation. 'Nation' means to be born. Don't confuse 'nation' with anything else. We're going to be using different words in future programs and we'll be getting to that.

And it goes on and it says *"The whole earth was of one language and of one speech and it came to pass as they journeyed from the east that they found a plain in the land of Shinar and they dwelt there and they said one to another 'go to and let us make brick and burn them thoroughly and they had a brick for stone and they had slime for mortar' (sort of sounds like masons...they're going to build something) 'and they said go to, let us build a city and a tower whose top will reach up to heaven and let us make us a name' (see, a family name) 'lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth and "God" came down to see the city and the tower which the children of men builded' (the children of men builded, but not "God") 'and the LORD said, behold the people is one' (they've joined together as one) 'and they all have one language and this they begin to do and now nothing will be restrained from them which they imagined to do.'" This is really, really important. OK!*

You see, we just use a different word and no one can see it ... a sovereign nation, a god. Gods are sovereign. Sovereigns are gods. And, of course, "God" knows there can be other gods and that is why He says 'no other gods'. Do you see how this truth is used to deceive us?

So, 'let us make us a name', a nation, a family name ... Canadian, American, Polish, German, whatever. Forming and constituting a country is the making of a family. A corporation is a family...a community, a city, these are all families. But, they're not the proper family like "God" created. So, a family of gods, united as one, is a sovereign nation. His first commandment is not just to obey His laws...no...but not to have any other gods in His place or higher than Him. "God" (*Yahweh*) is the king of kings, lord of lords, God of gods. He actually says that here

Deuteronomy 10:17: *"For the Lord your "God" is "God" of gods, and Lord of lords, a great "God", a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward."*

So, theism is different than deism. People don't know this. I explain this in a further program too. Theism is 'the', the-ism, the one. This is the revealed word of "God"; this is the true "God". Deism: a deity is a god; not the god. OK?

Remember, our focus will not be diverted from property. We will follow the property. Now, just for a moment, let's lose this whole concept of law, and let's think in terms of business...call 'law' my 'business'. Whose business is this? When the Messiah was on Earth, he said he was here about his Father's business; not his own business...his Father's business. He was here about the business of his Father's property...the Kingdom of "God". He says 'I am in this world but I am not of this world'. I'm not of Canada, of America, of South Africa. No, no ... I am in this world but I am not of this world. He's born of something else and so are we.

All law is really that simple ... who made the property, who is the owner, who can make a rule regarding the property? In the olden days a court would say 'all those having business before this honourable court come forward and be heard'...if you have business here, good, if you have no business in this court, well then, get lost, none of your business. So, when you are in court you must be involved in some kind of business ... somebody's business ... if you don't own anything, I don't know whose business you're involved in.

12:15

Now, religion explains and shows in great detail how some religions, like Catholics for example, worshiped the sun ... it's all Mithraism. They worship on Sunday. They are pagans "sun" worshipers. They worship the gods of Isis, Horas and Saturn and all these other things. I mean there are symbols all over the place that I don't doubt that's all put out there. And that is what "IHS" stands for and is on certain things.

What does the Catholic church do or say about this ... in response to all this criticism. NOTHING! Why? Because you have taken the bait and you have been sucked in. Catholics in Canada worship the same god as Baptists, Methodists, Jehovah's Witnesses and atheists. They all practice the same law. How do I know. Because I can see it. I'm not blind.

Everybody obeys the same law in Canada. Everybody obeys the same law in America. Everyone obeys the same law in Germany. This is the insanity of religions. No religion has anything to do with the law. It's all a sideshow to keep you diverted from seeing what you should see. Your religion does not own any property. Your church doesn't and neither do you. It's all just pretend stuff. It means less than nothing.

The sun that the Catholics worship does not own any property and it does not make any rules ... the sun can't make any rules ... Rule of Law is not a god. "God" is not concerned with the sun, or statues, or all this other stuff people think. His commandments were written for you. He's concerned about you. He wrote it to you ... you're the one that can read. OK?

So, you think there's only one "God", so nothing else could possibly be "god". Then, religions are worshiping all different kinds of gods and they all fight each other, argue with each other ... 'you're the pagan; no, no, man, you're the pagan, man; no, no, you're the pagan', which, of course, means 'countryman'.

That's what a pagan is ... defined as countryman, not a man made in the image and likeness of "God", not a "God"-like man ... no, no, a COUNTRYMAN! Totally different!

This is the definition of pagan: a countryman. And all these religious people are all countrymen. Show me one that isn't; I hope there is one somewhere but I don't know where there is one. And the god everyone is worshiping in deed, in reality, in truth and in fact, is their country ... their love of country ... nobody even thinks it's a god.

What do you think an anthem is? An anthem is a hymn. It's a hymn to your god. That's what a hymn is ... to sing to your god ... this is what patriotism is. Right? "pater...pater... father and that is the "God", "God" is talking about in the scripture ... sort of ... there's another twist.

And the people who are running this world are laughing their ass off at you. Not the atheists, they're not laughing at the atheists (*they're not hypocrites*); it's the religious

people they're laughing their ass off at. What idiots! They don't understand the principles of law; they don't understand property, they don't understand creation, constitution and so forth.

Now, isn't that a great deception or conditioning of how we think? Now, we're not done with this yet. Nope, the deception gets even better. There's another twist to this. It takes another turn.

15:41

We all obey the law of the land, our country, and that is the god we obey. But, a country like Canada came into being in 1867, so we made our own god and serve it. We serve our country. What does "God" say?

Psalms 96:5: *"For all the gods of the nations are idols: but the LORD made the heavens."*

1 Chronicles 16:26: *"For all the gods of the people are idols: but the LORD made the heavens."*

This is a little bit different again. Yes, your country is the god you serve and love, but in fact, it's an idol. It's done through images. (*I'll be showing you that within a couple programs.*) But, who is the country? It's the people 'as one'. So, it's the people. So who is the real god we obey and serve. It's ourself.

We're a self-governing nation 'as one'. A self-governing society ...we are the god and our country is the idol. Idolotry is the most serious crime any man can commit. It's treason! What happens when you commit treason ... you die, you get killed for treason and you lose all your property. That's it, you have no rights, no privileges ... nothing.

So, there's only us people here. Remember when I said that, and that nobody knows what that means. Well, I hope by now that you know exactly what that means. The scripture was written for you. You are the only one that can read. Your country cannot read, the sun can't read, a statue can't read.

The word of "God" was revealed for you and to you. Only you can claim the property of "God" as your own, and claim the right to make rules over it. Only you can claim to be a lawmaker. Only you can be a god in the place of "God". See, we make up imaginary things and then start calling it names. DUH!

We make up organizations and we say 'oh, the people know, the people are OK, it's that rotten organization, when all those people come together and become 'one'. Now what do you think the 'one' is? We'll get to that a little bit later.

There is nothing else. You are the god that "God" is talking about when He said 'No other gods before me' and we're all looking for 'they' and 'them'. 'They' and 'them' are doing this to us. Do not place yourself above the true "God" or supplant "God" or usurp Him. Do not steal His property, become its owner and make your own laws, your own will. Do not take jurisdiction over His property. The word is autonomy and self-will, which means self-mastery.

Malachi 3: 8-9: When "God" is telling the people, return to me and I will return to you and the people ask "God" *"Will a man rob "God"? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein*

have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation."

And everyone knows they are not "God" and no possible way to be a god. It couldn't be me. Oh, it's the Catholic church, or the god Zeus, or the sun, or whatever people believe is a false god. No, the only false god there can ever be, is you and I. That's it! There is nobody else here on Earth.

Why are you trying to blame something that doesn't even exist. And when you can understand that, you will start to understand much of the scripture. And when you understand that, you will start to understand how the legal system works that you are involved in also.

Politicians, presidents, monarchies all claim to be under "God". The President of the United States and monarchs all around the world have said 'we are all children of "God"...we are a nation under "God"'. And the god they are under is you. These leaders all serve you.

That's what "God" said ... He said everything is going to backfire on you if you don't obey my law. Not the true "God", creator of heaven and Earth. They just use the word "'God'" and you think of the true "'God'". They have to say that so that you don't think you are violating the first commandment of "God".

Mathew 20:25-27: *"But the Messsiah called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the Princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:"*

Everything is opposite; everything is backward when you mess with "God's" creation. And the people who run the world are laughing their ass off at you. I keep saying 'these people who run the world', of course we're the ones who unwittingly run the world, we're the Satanists but we don't know it, but there are manipulative people that actually are Satanists and run the world.

While you voluntarily lose your inheritance, your labour and your life to them (*which is what happens when you break the law of "God"*) it is "God" who does this to you for breaking the law. The law is the law! I told you that the people who run the world use the law of "God" to get you to break the law, because it is the word of "God" that is the law, whether you believe in "God" or not. And your legal system is also the word of "God" ... YOUR WORD! YOU!

So, is there more than one true "God"? No! But, you can be as "God" by taking His place. You are to appear as "God" in His likeness, not be as "God". That is what Yah'shua did. I know it sounds almost blasphemous but it's not. This is a huge misconception. It's actually a deception because of what the religious people tell you, which leads to people believing their "Jesus" is "God". I told you I will address that in detail later

22:21

What's the next misconception? Kingdom of "God" ... where is it? Anyone know? Must be up there, eh? Well, where is it? I asked a minister type scholar who had a doctorate in divinity. Yeah, can you imagine having a doctorate, a PHD in divinity...a PHD in the study of

"God". I asked him where is the kingdom of "God"? He said, nobody knows. It's not really a place, but an idea. I asked him if he knew where the kingdom of Saudi Arabia is? Oh, he knew where that one was. Well, I know where the kingdom of "God" is. Here's a clue. In the beginning, "God" created the heaven and the earth.

Deuteronomy 4:39 *"Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD he is "God" in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else."* So, where is His kingdom? Everywhere!

The Lord's Prayer ... "Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on Earth as it is in heaven." His will will be done on Earth...ON EARTH, **ON EARTH** as it is in heaven. So, where is the kingdom of "God"? EVERYWHERE AND EVERYTHING. THAT'S WHERE! And this dumb guy with the doctorate in divinity doesn't know...doesn't know.

I think the kingdom of Saudi Arabia and the kingdom of Canada is an idea. The kingdom of Canada came into being in 1867. That was its beginning. I also think that if we ever dissolved the kingdom of Canada, you will find the kingdom of "God" will reappear by default.

So, what was the purpose of bringing people out of the kingdom of Egypt? To bring them into the kingdom of "God". Now, you can be in the kingdom of "God" and not be in the kingdom of "God". You are in the kingdom of "God" physically, but not in law. If "God" is not your "God"; if He is not your king who you obey; if "God" is not ruling over you, then you are not in the kingdom of "God", even though you are all in His kingdom physically, in reality. It's just an illusion.

When we get to what a constitution is in the next program, you will see the illusion we are living or, should I say, that we give life to.

25:06

Next misconception ... Dominion. What is 'dominion'?

Genesis 1:28: *"And "God" blessed them, and "God" said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth."*

Dominion: Sovereign or supreme authority; the power of governing and controlling.

The word of "God" reveals to us that He made everything. He explains that He made us. So, we have a Creator and Owner ... we have an Owner ... everything is His property, His law, His will alone. Pretty simple ... natural justice.

People think they were given dominion and have the right to rule over everything. You will read this in essays on the history of law, and by great philosophers about this rationale, and the theory behind the social contract by John Locke, and these other great philosophers.

We got everything from "God", and dominion, and now we have to figure out the rest. All these great philosophers on law will always acknowledge "God" ... they never talk about evolution; they're not that stupid. They just start with "God" who made everything, gave it

to us and now we're on our own. We have the exclusive right of possession, enjoying and disposing of a thing ... we have ownership.

Webster says: *"In the beginning of the world, the Creator gave to man dominion over the earth, over the fish of the sea and the fowls of the air, and over every living thing. This is the foundation of man's property in the earth and in all its productions."*

And people say 'oh, goody, oh goody, see I have dominion over my property and over myself'. Excuse me, excuse me, those that teach that "God" gave man dominion over everything, to do their own will, are lying deceivers. Do you think "God" said; 'I made you and all there is ... I give you dominion. Good luck, I'll see you at the finish line ... when you go to the pearly gates...St. Peter...you know the jokes'? Good luck, I'll see you at the finish line. Is that what you think?

"God" says 172 times in the scripture, keep my commandments, keep my commandments, keep my commandments ... 172 times ... specifically ... KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS! The Messiah said if you want to enter into the kingdom of "God", do the will of my Father, do the will of my Father ... keep the commandments.

Then someone reads something in the scripture that sounds like you can make your own laws and obey man's laws. These things are read out of context, off point and with the pre-conceived diversion in your head, and a lot of this is done through the words. You've got to look at it very carefully. A hundred and seventy-two times ... obey Me, obey Me, keep My commandments.

Then you find just one or two or three things and you think He says ... He says keep My commandments, keep My commandments, and then He says 'oh, forget all that; oh, what the hell was I thinking, go ahead and do whatever you want...sorry'. Is that what you think the scripture is all about? Is that what you think is in the Bible?

You can ask some religious man (*and I have*) 'do you obey "God" and do His will?' I usually say 'do you do the will of "God"' and they go 'oh, yeah'. Then I ask them, well, what are His basic ten commandments ... 'oh, umm, yeah, I don't uh, well I don't know those exactly'. HUH??? What kind of insane delusion are people living? I mean, that's beyond all belief.

"God" lists what you were given dominion over and it does not include yourself. He never gave you the right to self-governing. He gave you dominion over His creation, but UNDER HIM! You do not have original dominion unless you think you can create something, but you can't. And "God" has to give you dominion for a very good reason. How are you going to do His will with His creation, to fulfill His plan (*meaning you too*) if He doesn't give it to you? This is what the world was created for.

Dominion is not jurisdiction. Jurisdiction means to speak the law, to say what the law is. Dominion is the power to exercise the law...exercise authority...to have dominion over it. We have dominion from "God". We get the power from "God" to exercise authority. It's all part of the swindle. It's all going to come together...very valuable thing we've been swindled out of.

So, all this misconception is good religion but very bad law. Holding and exercising "God's" power, authority and will gives you "God's" dominion, and makes you a Servant King, not THE KING. OK?...a Servant King.

Now, I wasn't going to reveal this until the end but, what the hell? Think seriously about this. As a Servant King, you were given the power, authority and dignity of Almighty "God", Himself. WOW! Just think how that relates to everything ... being "God's" vice-regent, His right-hand man, His temple, His vehicle, His means of accomplishing His will on Earth. WOW! That's a lot of power to hold.

Making you believe you can exercise original dominion according to your own will, is very necessary to pulling off the swindle. More on this later, too. Remember, you lost what is yours, because you took what is not yours. There is a big difference between being given something, and taking something.

We will learn that "God's" system or plan cannot be compromised. It is impossible and you will suffer.

James 2:19: *"Thou believest that there is one "God";" (Do you? "thou believest that there is one "God"") "thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."*

31:52

Next concept! Satan. What a puny little guy, that Satan, eh? I had to do that because Satan thinks he's so big, so clever, a great deceiver, so I just made him little.

What is Satan? If there is a "God", there is a Satan. If there is good, there is evil. People tend to forget about this Satan, guy. He's as real as "God" and as real as you and me. Why? Because there can be no 'wrong' without 'right'. If nothing is right, then nothing can be wrong. These are opposite extremes.

If there is no "God" (*absolute good*); there is no Satan (*absolute evil*). If nothing is evil, then everything is good (*everything's fine, nothing is evil*). We decide what is right and wrong, don't we? We decide if this word is true ... His word is true or not. We decide who is "God" and who is Satan. We decide what is good and what is evil.

Our legal system has good and evil. We decide who the devil is. There are things that "God" says are perfectly fine and, in fact, you are commanded to do them. And we lock up people in jail for twenty, thirty, forty years of their life for the exact same thing. And there are things that "God" says you will be put to death for. He says they are very serious crimes, that we say are not only fine, but if you hate them, we will put you in jail for hating them. You are offensive.

You know, sometimes I will see people on television that ... talkin' about their religion and everyone assumes that's about "God", and then they will say something and the interviewer will go 'well, why do you think that' (*you know ...start castigating this guy*). Why doesn't the guy just turn around and say 'nothin' to do with me ... "God" says this ... so attack "God", hate "God" for this'. "God" actually says in the scripture 'if you do what he wants you to do', He says, 'don't worry if people hate you'. 'Because', He says, 'they've hated Me first. They hate Me first, before they can hate you'.

So, we need to pause and think about this for a moment...how evil this is ... destroying someone's whole life ... and this goes on in our society every day ... locked up like an animal in a cage for their whole life, for nothing ... for nothing wrong, according to "God"!

This is how evil this whole deception thing is, OR we make a law that will prevent you or reduce the chances of you breaking the law. You haven't broken the law, but you've broken the law that would prevent you from breaking the law. DUH! And we think that's just fine and dandy, and we always know the reason why we make laws like that, and if you really know the reason, it's always greed ... someone's greed is behind all that law.

And then we make a law for preventing you from preventing you from breaking the law. So, you end up breaking the law that prevents you from breaking the law, but you never broke the law ... you never did anything wrong. You only broke the law that prevented you from breaking the law. And there are people in jail for the rest of their life and have done nothing wrong. All because of the greatest hoax ever played on man. Your legal system is not law. Real law protects you, your rights and your duties.

Your legal system (*and this is every man's legal system*) is not law. Your legal system is a system of self-governing bills...debts, obligations and promises of performance to act, which are governed by the "rule of Law". The law in the hands of man is used for greed to oppress you, to obtain control over you, and to steal from you.

By the end of these programs you will learn how you had everything, and then lost everything because of one act.

Your legal system creates crimes that are not crimes. They are self-imposed debts and punishments, all because you know better than "God". Yeah, we're smarter than "God"...all because you did not keep the commandments of "God". If you had, you would not be looking for a solution today ... all because you own no property ...all because you were deceived into breaking the law of "God" ... all because you do not believe in "God".

How important is it for evil to control the knowledge of "God", and it started on day one in the garden? The scripture explains everything. The scripture is the principles of law. But, you have to want to find it. This program was called 'Oh, my "God"'. 'Oh, my "God", what have I done'. Well, I'll tell you, and show you in the next program what we've all done.

The Initiative of Iniquity

This program is called "The Initiative of Iniquity". Iniquity is a word I had never even heard of before I read the scripture. Since then, I've only ever heard it used one other time and that was in this sentence ... "Banking is conceived in iniquity and born out of sin." So, I don't know if banking is a good thing or a bad thing.

But, what is 'iniquity'? Well, in its broadest sense it means 'an injustice'...something that's just not right. Ever feel that something is just not right? Well, then you're feeling an iniquity. Now, we read in the scripture about doing the will of "God", and in our legal system, which we call 'law', it is the will of the people. So, we have will of "God", or will of the people. Of course, "God" says, 'I am your "God"; you are my people', and the whole world goes, 'no, no, we are the people; there is no "God", so the supreme law of the land in a democracy, is the will of the people. There is no higher law. Any other law has nothing to do with your country. So, if there is a law of "God", it is not higher than the will of the people. So, you see how we have sort of usurped His place.

This takes us to a very important deception ... a principle of law that is easy to see when you understand the principle. People believe they are to obey the law of the land, unless it conflicts with the law of "God"; and they say that, "'God" told us that'. This is widely believed. And, of course, you think the law of "God" is higher, and you are able to achieve obeying this law through your freedom of religion.

People will show you where this is said in the scripture, and how we are to obey the civil authorities and so forth, but these things are taken out of context, off-point, with pre-conceived diversions in your head, and it doesn't even say that if you look at the words carefully. And they are totally unaware that the contrary is the truth...the most fundamental principle of law, so these teachings are impossible to be true.

I know a man in America, in the U.S., and he studied the scripture for, I guess, all of his adult life, and I remember him saying...'see all it takes is one misconception to go off track'...he said 'there are about a hundred and forty basic laws of "God"'. He says, 'we practice about 80 of them and 60 of them we don't'. Well, I'm here to tell you that you don't practice any of them. It's not even possible.

Oh, you might have a law like "God's" law, but it's not "God's" law. So, a law like 'thou shalt not steal'...well, we have that law ... we do that ... but it's not the same law. Your 'stealing' law is a counterfeit of "God's" law. When "God" says 'do not steal' it's because ... well, He has the power and the authority to say that. I own you, so you don't steal. I own what you have, so don't steal from each other.

When we make a law that says 'do not steal', it's because we're pretending to be the property owner, and not "God"; so, it can't be the same law. Same law? No. Impossible. Different owner of property, different lawgiver, different will. You are doing your own will, not the will of "God".

Remember, we follow the property. And this is a huge deception if you can serve two masters, obey two different laws. No, we have made ourselves "God", and here is our will... here is the law.

This is why no court in your country can or will ever take judicial notice of the laws of "God". "God" is not in your country. He's not above your country. He's not under your country, or beside your country. Your country has nothing to do with "God". Your country does not recognize the real "God". "God" doesn't recognize your country, either. And when I say your country does not recognize the real "God"...well, not the "God" you're thinking of. You are the lawmaker, your will, not the will of the true "God".

The court will take judicial notice of a religious freedom, (*that's a right you were given*) but not the law of "God". It's not possible. Now, this principle of law is explained in detail in the book of Job, and in the parable about the man who had two sons, in the book of Matthew. Now also in the book of Matthew it says:

Matthew 6:24 *"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve "God" and mammon."* Mammon is the personification of wealth. What does that mean? Well, every legal system on Earth (*that we call 'legal system' or call 'law'*) is serving mammon. Why? Because of the reason it was established, the reason for your law. Now, before I explain this thing about 'mammon', let me say this:

Proverbs 1: 205 *"To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding; To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity; To give subtlety to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion. A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels."* Now, did you catch that and I underlined it *"to give subtlety to the simple"*.

Genesis 3:1 *"Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD "God" had made."* 'Subtil', also written 'subtle', meaning; a fine distinction. Just a little wee distinction. Hard to see or grasp. All of these deceptions I am showing are subtil, subtle little deceptions.

Remember, with no "God", there's chaos. Of necessity, we claim all that we need or desire to protect our life, liberty and property. This is the reason for making laws; not to do what is right or wrong, or good or moral. So, the reason for our legal system, and for every legal system of the world is for protection of our wealth. Remember, a legal system is not based on what is right or wrong. Every lawyer will tell you that. It's just whatever is legal or illegal. So, it's based on the will of the people.

07:27

Our legal system (*any legal system*) is for profit and gain and retention of wealth. Nothing else. That is MAMMON. That's why we have laws, and it is not necessarily to do with what is right or wrong, cuz we don't know. When you obey "God", it is for the love of "God" that we keep His commandments, and your reward for obedience, is your profit and gain, not the other way around. How does "God" put that:

1John 5: 2-3 *"By this we know that we love the children of "God";" (which means loving each other) "when we love "God", and keep his commandments. For this is the love of "God", that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous."* So, you see, we reject the first commandment because we reject "God"; then we, as "God"; we try to imitate or mock His second commandment...'look we're all good to each other'.

How do you know that what we are doing to each other is good and right? We don't know without the first commandment. "God" knows what is good and evil. And that's why He starts off by saying *"By this we know that we love the children of "God", when we love "God", and keep His commandments."* We are to treat each other based on "God's" standard of what is good and evil, not our own.

08:53

This program is called the "Initiative of Iniquity". Now, 'iniquity' is defined as unjust and injustice, unrighteous...just not right...not the way things have been laid down, set and established...not being who you are. Iniquity is a very broad term.

But, who initiates the iniquity between us and "God"? Who does that? Well, there's only us people here, so it's got to be us; but, it is inspired by Satan. Satan feeds on our carnal appetites and our desires and wants. OK? And those are weaknesses.

Now, I need to stick this next thing right in everyone's face, so you can plainly see it, because it's amazing that the whole world can't see this.

The word of "God" reveals to us that He made everything...we're talking property here, including us...and we have proof of this from the previous programs we did. He explains that He made us. So, we have a Creator, an Owner...His property, His law, His will alone ... pretty simple ... natural justice, original jurisdiction. The Owner says you may eat freely from any of the trees (*this is symbolic of His creation*) except for one tree.

Genesis 2:9 *"And out of the ground made the LORD "God" to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil."*

Genesis 2: 16-17 *"And the LORD "God" commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die."* That is, what we call in our legal system, the fruit of the poisonous tree. You see our whole system is a replica, a mockery, an imitation of "God's" law, His constitution, our being, everything, because it's the perfect law of liberty. We use it as a template for our law, but we don't obey His law.

Now, this tree contains the knowledge of what is good and evil...in other words, "God's" tree. This is what is called the tree of jurisdiction...it means to speak the law. So, only "God" has original or inherent jurisdiction. 'Inherent' means it is built in, constitutionally. Just the way it is!

"God" has original jurisdiction over everything. When He says 'you shall not eat', 'shall' is imperative (*not free will – unless we choose to be disobedient*). 'May' is permissive. So, no permission in the command ...'I command you, but do what you think you want to do'. No, no, no...a command is a command. Free will is only in permissive. Free will is being interpreted as the right to choose, to make a choice; but, there is no choice in a command aside from the choice to disobey.

This concept of free will is a bit of a misnomer. Free will has to do with love and programming. All of "God's" creation is programmed by "God", except man. Man's special!

The sun and the moon and the waters and the animals are all programmed. The Earth revolves. No choice. Water...tides rise and fall. No choice. The swallows all build a mud nest. They have no choice. This is what they are programmed to do.

Man was given the ability to love. What does that mean? It means you were given the ability to know your Creator. This is what the word of "God" is all about. To know your Creator...we are not programmed. You have the opportunity to have a relationship with "God" (*the spirit*)...a knowing and conscientious relationship, but you can't, if you have no knowledge of "God".

And the people who run the world KNOW THIS about the programming. They know the scripture better than anyone, and they know you are wide open for re-programming. Instead of being trained by your father, in the word of "God" – our Father,...which is the command of "God", we are not. This leaves you wide open for those people in this world that want to train you, and they have, and we all have.

13:32

Now, getting back to the law. "God", alone, has jurisdiction. It means, the right to speak the law, the power and right to make, interpret and apply the laws...His will alone. Religions and philosophers will tell you that we are born, or have an innate sense of right and wrong. But, this is not entirely true. The exact opposite is not entirely true either. And again, we can observe it with our own brain. Look at a two year old when he wants a toy from the kid next to him, and the kid won't give it to him. He just bites him in the arm...give it to me. And the kid starts screaming and bawling his head off, and the other kid looks at him with a mean look on his face...I mean he's got his attention, but no empathy, no conscience...he doesn't know what is right and wrong. Impossible, until he learns it, or is taught it.

Religions will tell you that by eating from the tree in the garden, that's how we learned what was right and wrong...oh, really; but, by breaking the law, you're going to learn what's right and wrong. Yeah, "God's" going to kill you. Now you'll know what's right and wrong. You don't eat from the tree of knowledge of good and evil. We can't possibly have the knowledge and wisdom that "God" has. So, that's another subtle diversion. Now it's a test of trust. Everything was given in trust... trust not ownership.

But, there's a trick coming. Now, "God's" will is revealed to us in His command ... 'don't eat it, or you will surely die'. Now, evil (*which is Satan*) in the form of the serpent, gives unsolicited advice to Eve ...Eve didn't go over to him and say 'heh, what do you think'. No, Satan stuck his nose into somebody else's business.

Satan did not claim to be the creator...not his property, not the owner...what business is it of his ... a busy-body, I guess you would call him. He didn't create us; he's a fallen angel and we're about to fall, just like him. Pride before fall...thinking too highly of ourselves and this is the test of iniquity...a test of knowing who you are, rather than who you want to become. You can't change your being, it's all in your head. It is impossible to change your being.

You know, it's probably one of the most common questions ... 'what do you want to be when you grow up...what are you going to be...who are you going to be?' You can't be anything than what you are. You can do many things. That doesn't make you a different being. We are all equal. OK?

Genesis 3: 1-5 *"Now the serpent" (the devil) "was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD "God" had made. And he said unto the woman," (the devil...the evil little prick) "Yea, hath "God" said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden. But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, "God" hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For "God" doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil."*

Isn't that something. "God's" calling us blind, blind, blind, and here's Satan, 'no, no, no, "God" knows your eyes will be opened. And what did "God" do after we took Satan's advice? He made Satan, first, the lowest thing on Earth...took his legs away...snake in the dust...the lowest of the lowest.

So, when man ate from the tree, what did Satan accomplish? Well, he got you to over-rule the command of "God", over-rule your Father, to over-rule "God's" will, to impose your will over "God's" will, to take "God's" seat of power, His throne, to take the crown, to place yourself above "God", to assume control of His creation, His property, to govern yourself.

You took autonomy, self-mastery. The word is superseded...to take the place or move into the position of. We superseded the word of "God". When you supersede, you take the place of, or move into the position of. When you move into the position of the thing that was there, it is eliminated. So, it obliterates the word of "God".

It's just amazing how many things happened in this one act. We had power, we had dominion, we had life, we had everything. With that one act ... lost that, lost that, lost that, lost that, lost that. And you're going to see that the whole description of the plan of "God" was to restore all those things, and we're going to get to that later.

So, the rest of all the scripture is based on this one act. Before this one act, there was no death in the world. Man acted in the name of Satan, by his authority, by his words, as his representative...not the word of "God". Satan got man to do his will, instead of the will of "God". Doing your will is what Satan wanted. This is the will of Satan. This is why he is called a subtil creature. It is a subtle thing. By doing your own will, you are doing the will of Satan. This is what "God" means by being subtil.

Look, this friend of mine really wants this thing that a friend of his has, but he doesn't have the ability to go steal it, so he tells me 'you go steal it, steal it for me, go ahead steal it'. Who's going to get into trouble, him or me? Me. This is what subtlety is all about. It's basically a cowardly thing.

If you are a member of any system of law, that is the will of man, in any country on Earth you are you practicing Satanism. It's that plain and simple. That's it! You practice evil. You are evil, personified. You have used your "God"-given body and life for Satan. You act in His name, according to his will as his representative.

19:59

Remember my statement up front in the 'Confusion' programs, before I even started. I said "If you are a member of any country, you practice the occult". What is the occult? The occult is the practice of the supernatural...the practice of "God". "God" is the supernatural.

We usurp the throne of "God". We become gods. But, we can't do supernatural things; but we do them in our heads...imagination...and I'll be showing you how we do this.

The whole world is doing the complete and perfect will of Satan, and do not even know it. The people who control this world are self-professed Satanists and they do know what they're doing; but you don't. So, that does make you a victim. You should be pitied, and you are, and you will be in the end, when you understand the solution.

So, I rest my case. That's it. I really don't need to go any further than that, because, you see, we came into the world with nothing, and in the previous program we learned we can't possibly claim to be the owner of anything, and therefore, by doing this, by just this knowledge of this tree of good and evil (*deciding what's right and wrong and governing ourselves*) we've broken the law...we are doing the will of Satan.

So, I rest my case. That's it. Just follow the property. If it's too hard to understand, just follow the property, like I explained based on 'is it your property, or is it not your property'? And of course through the whole 'Confusion' programs, I was a little bit dishonest because I've been going, 'you don't own anything, you don't own anything, you don't own anything', but, as you're going to find out in the end, it is by owning something, that you lose everything, and by not owning anything, you actually own it. It's the perfect swindle. But, we have a long way to go yet.

21:51

So, what does Matthew say: Matthew 4:8-10 *"Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;" (this was the devil taking Jesus up to a mountain and saying 'heh, have a look') "And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith "Jesus" unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy "God", and him only shalt thou serve."* Him only...ONLY (*nothing else*) shalt (*command*) thou serve. Pretty simple.

"Jesus" knew Satan wasn't the owner. "Jesus" knew who his Father is. Satan, I'm not your property...you don't own me...you're not my dad...you're not my daddy...you can't tell me what to do.

Now, who owns everything in Canada, United States of America, Portugal, Brazil, Germany, South Africa, China (*it doesn't matter what country in the world*)...the people do. The people claimed it, and we own it, and we have to own it as 'one'. How did they get it? Well, based on constitutional law, the only way they were constitutionally able to claim and own this, is through the will of Satan, and that's it. Pretty simple!

23:15

Now, let me explain this parable of this man who had two sons because people believe they can obey two masters, right? Did I already read you that scripture...*'No man can obey two masters for he will love one and hate the other'*? Well, in the book of Job, the same principle of law is explained but it's quite a long story. Job kept thinking he's doing everything right...*'I'm doing everything right, I'm doing everything right'* and "God" just kept hammering him and hammering him. You know, he got boils on his face and all his

animals died and his wife and different children were taken away or died. Everything was done to him, everything except kill him. And it wasn't until the very end that Job goes 'OK, got it, and as soon as that happened, "God" said, 'I will give you back everything twice... two-fold'.

Now, this parable, the Messiah explains the very same thing. The first time I read this I went 'I don't get that' and I had to think about it. You see, if you don't understand something, don't try to interpret it away...think about it a little while. So, this is how it goes. They were trying to trick the Messiah...these scribes and pharisees...and Yah'shua said to them...

Matthew 21:28-31 *"But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work today in my vineyard. He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not. Whether of them twain did the will of his father?"* And, of course, everyone says 'well, the first did'. I've asked people who have studied scripture their whole life, and without fail, they say 'well the first one did'. But, when you read Yah'shua's answer, that's what confused me. I didn't understand it at first, but later it came to me. You see, things will come to you if you think about them.

So, Yah'shua said *"They say unto him, The first. Yah'shua saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of Yahweh before you."* WHOA! ... the prostitutes, the common lewd people will go ... and the publicans (*the publicans means the public ... you remember the public, the people as 'one', the common good*). They are going to go into heaven before the scribes and pharisees...these religious people... these lawyers.

So, why is that, because the first did do the will of his father. No, he didn't. You see, here's the fine distinction, here's the subtlety to all of this. The father said to his son 'go work in my vineyard today'. The son took off but later he repented, and went and worked in the vineyard. Why is he working in the vineyard? Because the son decided, determined, made a judgment, 'I think I will go work in my father's vineyard like he said'.

He's not doing the will of his father, he's doing his own will. He made the judgment. It becomes his will, that he's working in the vineyard. Once you start that slippery slope, there is no end to it. Once you start to decide over your father...this is right, this is wrong, this is good, this is evil, I will decide my own will, I'll take you under advisory as a guideline, but I will do my own will...well, then you're not doing the will of your father. To do the will of your father, is to do complete submission, and I'll tell you something, every legal system in the world is exactly the same.

If you think you're deciding whether you're going to obey the law or not...no, no, no. Once it's the law, once it's the will of the people (*whatever form of government you have as 'one'*) that's it...don't believe me, try butting your head with the police and watch how quickly they'll kill you if you think you're not going to do their will, or go into court and watch what the judge does with you, if you don't think you're going to abide by the will of the people... the will of the 'one'. 'Sit down, shut-up, you're out of order, you're in contempt of court'... shh, bow to him, right? Yeah!

So, if you've ever done this one act, your own will over the will of "God", and become the property of the owner, then everything you've done in your life is wrong. Right? Every single thing, and I mean everything! When you come to this realization, then you'll be able

to find the solution. If not, well then, stay in the public. Better to reign in hell (*literally, "in", or "on" AND "of" earth*) than serve in heaven, if that's your choice.

28:27

Now, did man surely die the day they ate from the tree. Everyone goes 'well, no, they didn't die...they died hundreds of years later. Well, yes, they did die. They didn't die later...they died that day!

When you become something, then you no longer are what you were... what preceded it. It's being comes to an end. To become something is a transformation. The previous being does not exist anymore. That day man became god. What you were, died. Man died, man is now god...not the One Creator God, Yahweh, but simply one of many 'gods'.

Now, here's another thing that is really, really important and we're going to get back to that to explain it, but, first, I have to do this thing. That's this thing about 'life'. What is 'life'? In scripture we read things like 'if you eat from the tree of knowledge of good and evil, that day you will surely die'. And, "God" is the god of the living, not of the dead and you can be dead in your sins, your trespasses.

He says 'you're dead in your sins and trespasses', but I'm still living. What does that mean? And you read about the first death and the second death. How do you die two times? First resurrection, second resurrection. It says every man is appointed to die once. So, what does this mean. You should know right away that we can't be thinking about this properly. What am I missing? There is something I'm missing. Whether the language has changed, or is there a different way of life or death. What is He talking about?

We say life is a mystery. That means nobody knows what life is. That may be true, but we can see living things, and we know some things about it. You can see if something is living, or if it is dead, but I think we fail to see that a living thing, is not life. A THING IS NOT LIFE! In other words, the thing is only living, if it HAS life.

We look at a human who has life, but not every human being has life. In the morgue there are human beings that have no life. One moment the life was there, the next moment the life is gone. We then say he is dead. We can look at a seed...you know, a seed that you plant...it's dry and hard, it looks dead. Then it starts to grow. Did it obtain life, or was life in it all the time? Can life be present and yet, suspended, so that the thing shows no signs of life?

So, life must be a separate thing from the being, and the being either has, or has no life. Now, a being that has life, can reproduce another life, with life, while it has life. A dead being cannot reproduce itself. It does, however, seem the being is necessary to sustain the life. If the being is not in good working order, the life will leave. Or, if you damage the thing so that it can't sustain life...you get in a car accident and you damage your body too bad, it can't sustain the life...the life will leave.

But, life being a separate thing, is not something we can harness or get a hold of. We cannot transfer it to another being, or give it to another being. I will die and give you my life, OR I will give you my life, and then I will be dead. But, life is transmitted through beings in good working order. This is how a living being reproduces. Once dead, a being cannot sustain life again. There is no way to give life to the dead. You can't do that.

So, life is a real mystery, and none of our senses can detect it. And you're probably thinking 'oh no, I can see if something is living'. No, that's right, because it grows or breathes or moved; but, the life you cannot see and when it leaves something, you cannot see it leave... a real mystery, this life. Maybe that's why they call it 'the mystery of life'.

Now, if you asked this doctor in divinity, this PHD in "God", he would say nobody knows what life is, or what the origin of life is. Everyone is trying to figure out what the origin of life is. Well, I don't want to be a smarty-pants or anything, but, I know...just me, I know, because I read the word of "God". "God" is life. Yeah, "God" is life. "God" does not have life...He is life! "God" is life inherent...built right into him.

John 5:26 *"For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself."*

Genesis 2:7 *"And the LORD "God" formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being."* So, a human being (a man) is formed of the earth but a man with the 'breath of life' is a living being. And just so you know, the being that sins shall die ... not maybe die; it shall die.

But going back...sorry, I forgot to explain...in John 5:26 what does that mean. That means that when we say "'God" is life' it means that "God" doesn't have life. If He had life, He could lose the life. NO, GOD IS LIFE! He gave to His son, life. That's how we know Yah'shua the Messiah was not "God"...eternal "God", eternal life, because life was given to him.

Now, "God" says that the being that sins shall die...not maybe die, it shall die. And yet, we all think it doesn't really matter what you do, you're going to heaven. I don't think we even understand what heaven is. There are three heavens, you know.

Ezekial 18:19-20 *"Yet say ye, Why?" (this is to an earlier question) "Doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live. The being that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father; neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son. The righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him."*

So, doing bad is not transferable, and there is no such thing as 'original sin'. You don't come into this world with original sin. That's not possible. But, the being, or body that sins, it shall die. So, don't think everyone is just going to live forever. No, no, no. I'm not going to get into it now, but when they asked Yah'shau later...they were asking about...this woman who had 7 husbands while she was on Earth here 'when she dies which one of those will be her husband in heaven ... well, read it for yourself...what did Yah'shua say?...oh, man, you really don't understand where you are going after you die, do you?

So, now we know the origin of life, because "God" always was and always will be. So, life always was and always will be. Life is eternal. But, whether you have "God's" life or not, it is important. You see, whether it is matter or life, everything must have an origin. And since nothing can come from nothing, the thing that always was and always will be, is "God".

This is called eternal life because "God" is eternal. "God" is life. And you better be sure you have THIS life...that you are living according to the law in this life when you die. Because, if you don't...finitoed, perished, gone...and it's not "God's" wish that anyone should perish. He says that over and over again in the scripture.

37:03

Now, let's have a look at the things we say have life. We say this has life or that has life. My father died last year. I wish I could bring him back to life. My father lost his life last year. You see, it's gone...no connection. In the spring the countryside bursts into life. Where did the life come from? The state of being alive, so life is a state...a state of being...a status of living or dead, and the being has the state or not the state.

A state is something fixed or set...a condition you have. So, life is the state of a being which also happens to be the exact definition of the word 'constitution'...a state of being ...your constitution...what you are.

So, life is evidenced by vital statistics. So, knowing this, life does not die. Only the thing that has life dies, and the thing dies when life leaves. This is why "God" can never die. It's impossible. He is life. So, separation from "God" who is life, results in death...in law. So, life cannot die because it is life. Life would have to change into death to die. Death can replace life, or death is the absence of life. Is death the absence of "God"? "God" is saying, it is, and He knows everything.

Now, how would this pertain to a false god. Can a false god have life?

Matthew 10:39 *He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.* What does that mean? First time I read that I went 'Wow, what does that mean?' Well, you can figure it out for yourself. I'll give you a clue, here. It's not your life. It's His life, given to you. 'He that finds his life' (*possessive...your life*); you're going to lose it. "He that loseth his life for my sake will find it."

So, this sounds like you lost what is yours, because you took what is not yours! Remember that theme we were going to remember in our head all the way through.

Here's another concept of life. Is life a period of time. We would say that life is the period of time between someone's birth and their death. Nope! Life is not a period of time. That is the period that a thing *has* life. Is life a period of time that something exists alive? Yeah, yeah, that would be right.

Now, here's some sentences for you. 'They could see that the company had a limited life.' You know, a corporation...oh, the company had a limited life.

'The International Stock Exchange started life as a London coffee shop.'

'In Italy, the average life of a government is 11 months.'

'I enjoy Canadian life, but not before 1867 before Canada was born.'

'Who gave birth to Canada?' Who gave it life?

So, are there things that have life but are not living? Remember, "God" says 'I am the god of the living; not of the dead.'

What is a civil life? He doesn't like to talk about his private life. What about a public life? Can you have two lives, a private life and a public life? Do you have two lives? Of course,

you don't.

They emigrated to start a new life in Canada. He lives over there with his life. I live over there, but I don't have my life over there, my life's over there.

When we think of a being, we think of something that is living. Are there beings that we say have a life, because they exist, but are not a living being? Are there fictional beings, or imaginary beings. Are there spirit beings. A fictional or imaginary being, is not living; it requires a life to seem real, and a spirit being is life, but has no body. It needs a body to make it appear real. And are there dead beings.

And when something takes on a life of its own, what does that mean? Well, it means to no longer be controlled by anyone...to take on a life of its own...I didn't get my life from anywhere...self-existent. Self-existent means life inherent.

So, we have a being that **is life**, would be life inherent. A being that **has life**, would be a living thing or being. A being that **uses a life**, would be a dead thing with another beings life. And a being **absent life**, would be a dead thing or being.

So, now we can see where the confusion is, when you read the scripture...maybe you can.

The source of life is "God". We are given life. Then we create (*this is what we do and are not supposed to do*) a being that has no life. Rather than use our life for "God", to do His will, we use our "God"-given life and use it for the created being that has no life. This is the difference between natural life and artificial life. This is the difference between your "God"-given life and your civil life (*your country-given life*). You can't create a being, and you can't give it life, it is all just WITCHCRAFT...magic, sorcery, witchcraft.

Now, back to what "God" did. "God" says: Isaiah 59:2 *"But your iniquities have separated between you and your "God", and your sins have hid his face from you," (it's your sins that hide the face of "God" from you) "that he will not hear."* We can't see the face of "God".

There is a way to see it; we're going to figure that out, yet...but, you can't see it with iniquity. These people who pray to "God", when they're practicing iniquity...He can't hear you...sorry. He must be going 'na, na, na na, na'...I can't hear you, you sinner, you bad guy...I can't hear you. I bet He does that up in heaven.

He kicked you out of the garden. He separated you from Him. "God" is the source of your being. He is the author of your being. Your being came forth by the word of "God"; but He is also the source of your life. He is the source of all life...everything.

44:24

I told you in the 'Confusion' programs about certain words which are very important. I told you to learn them because you do not know what they mean. Oh, you think you know what they mean, because you're educated, but you need to work on them. Now, how many of you did that? One of these words is 'become'.

Become: Come and be. Come with me and be a "god". Who told you to come and be a "god"? But the sense is, to come to, to arrive, to reach, to fall or pass to.

To pass from one state to another (*a state, a state of being, OK, living or dead*); to enter into some state or condition, by a change from another state or condition, or by assuming or receiving new properties or qualities, additional matter, or a new character.

The Lord "God" breathes into his nostrils the breath of life and man **became** a living being...so, a total change of state of being. The breath of life was added and man became a living being.

'To become of'...what does that mean? Have you ever heard someone say 'I haven't seen him in a while...he's disappeared or vanished...I wonder what has become of Bob'? ... 'become of Bob'...in other words, where he is and what he is. There are two parts to 'become'. 'Become of' means usually with what's preceding...to be the fate of...to be the end of...to be the final or subsequent condition.

In the present tense, it applies to place as well as condition. So, to become changes your being, and your place of being. It's a funny word! Your position...what you were... your state of being comes to an end. When you become something, your preceding state of condition comes to an end. It passes away. State of being...your constitution changed.

Well, you would say 'that's just an illusion, we don't really become'...THAT'S RIGHT, that's what "God" is trying to tell us. It's just an illusion. Why do the heathen rage and imagine vain things...these things they imagine to do...it's all (*He's looking at you and like 'I didn't create dummies like you, did I?'*)

This is going to become clearer as we go. So, you would say it's just an illusion. That's right; and I would say to you to become anything is an illusion. I would say that a change of constitution is impossible. And I would say that you becoming "God" is just an illusion. In fact, it is a fiction of law...something that is false, but is treated as if it is true.

Why? Because you want your will done. We've got to find a way to do this. Remember the Roman Praetors, who invented the fictions of law? This is how your legal system works. This is why it's all nuts. We know, deep down, it's nuts. But, we don't understand how it works. One of the laws we broke...the only way you're going to figure out how this all works, is by the scripture, by the word of "God". He explains it all, and it's amazing that people just don't see it.

But, the law is different than physics or science. That day they died to the constitution (*the constitution is what you are, what makes it up.*) That day, they transgressed the law; they went beyond the boundaries or the limits of the constitution. OK? You went into a realm that is not natural, which is not real, which is not true. The old one died, vanished, perished. It does not exist. You cannot be two beings.

48:25

Now, there's another aspect to this, also. Remember, you have a body and a life. You need both. With your given life, you used your life (*the action, with the power...right...the life is in the blood*) to sin. Therefore, you are dead to the law. If you use your life for obeying the law, then you are dead to sin. No life there to sin. Or no life there to break the law.

"God" is also your source of life. He separated you from life. He killed you, but you were warned. You are dead to the law. You are no longer subject to the law of "God", neither

indeed can be. You are above the law. You see, how can you say you are subject to the law of "God", when you're above...subject...to place yourself underneath...to be submissive...to do the will of "God".

You cannot be in deed, subject to the will of "God", and also be above "God". It just doesn't work. Either "God" is god, or you're god...one or the other. So, what did we do in the end? You killed yourself by your act of free will. THE INITIATIVE OF INIQUITY! You changed your identity...who you are...you changed your relationship with "God".

Now, everybody knows this statement: 'Nobody's above the law'. Really? If nobody's above the law, then how did we get laws made in our legal system? Now, in our legal system, I would say that everybody's above the law. The lawmakers are above the law...in your legislature...they're representing you...they're carrying your voice. It's the will of the people.

The people are individually sovereign, and they put all their sovereignty...all the crowns together into 'one'. Now, that's a lot of sovereignty, that's one big sovereign...the one big crown. But, we all have our own crown. So, 'nobody's above the law'...well, that's a damn lie, isn't it? Everyone in our legal system is above the law; but, of course, you also have to be underneath the law. This gets really good and nutty!

So, our legal system is just self-imposed bills. We write ourselves bills in the legislature. We will do this; we will not do that. This is called self-governing. But, you're not really self-governing. You're only one voice out of whatever size of group of people you're in, in what's called a democracy or whatever form of government you have. It sounds good in theory; never works in practice, and it's the one (*or few*) who gets control of the 'one', that runs the world...runs the whole country. This is the danger...this is the evil of it all. OK? And this, again, is part of the swindle, which we'll be getting to.

You know, it doesn't matter which way you turn...you know, when I started understanding this, it didn't matter which way I turned...**YOU CANNOT BEAT THE WILL OF GOD.** It is impossible. You will suffer every single time.

Now, I'm going to give you a little bit of advice, based on my experience...this is what worked for me...how I seek the truth about anything. When we read things that make no sense 'in that day you will surely die' and they do not die, then we are missing something, you see.

Rather than trying to rationalize away what you're missing, just keep it in your mind. As you study the word, you will find the answer. You have to know what you're looking for to recognize it when you see it, or you won't see it. If you rationalize or interpret something to your understanding, you will not be looking for it anymore. You think you've resolved it; you have an understanding of this.

We are diverted to think of the book of the law in a physical or scientific way. Well, the creation is physical and scientific. Law is something a little bit different. It is the will of "God". This is why all these creationist scientists with multiple doctorates, can't understand when they get fired from the Universities, when they're teaching creationism to their students. You can't teach them 'here's the true Creator "God"', when you're god yourself, and your country is god. You can't do that. That's a false god. So, they go to court and the court goes 'no, you're fired'. That's it. I feel sorry for them, but they don't understand this principle of law.

I think I need to also say this. We are to take literally the meaning of the law, and when you take it literally, we will arrive at the spirit of the law (*which means intent...not exactly, but basically, intent*). But, when "God" uses symbols, analogies or metaphors or parables (*and of course, our language has evolved totally different from what previous languages were*) we have to be careful we don't take these things, these symbols, literally. OK? You have to be careful there.

Someone says 'I take the Bible literally'. Well, yes, you take everything literally except things that aren't literal. I know it's a hard thing to understand. By taking the literal meaning of the law, you will arrive at the principle, the intent of the law.

So, like to eat from the tree of knowledge...I mean, is there a tree that has leaves on it with good and bad? I mean red leaves, green leaves...the red ones are the evil leaves and the... no, no...symbolic...what you're not allowed to do.

Husband and wife marry and become one flesh. No, you don't join together like Siamese twins and become one flesh. You're treated as one in law...both exactly the same in law... as one. There is no division between...that's what a marriage is...a union, right...becoming one.

It's like Yah'shua saying 'The Father and I are one' and everyone goes...well, Yah'shau is god. Noooo...Yah'shau is god? You take this, and take that, and make it one, and then this one is that. No. Anyway, I'll explain this better later. But, they are one in law...treated as one in law. Yah'shua is the temple of Yahweh, the body of Yahweh, the church of Yahweh, to do His will.

The spirit of Yahweh instructs you how to act. You are to act as one in law. You represent Yahweh, the One true "God", you are His image, you act in His place of Him as "God". Yah'shua the Messiah is not "God", he is a God-like being. He is His right-hand man, and acts according to the will of "God". We, too, are supposed to be that. We are to be one with "God". We are the temple of Yahweh and the spirit of Yahweh is in us to guide us. OK?

And, I should say this. This one misconception is what keeps everyone from finding the solution. Everybody preaches 'the solution' and I'm going, 'Yeah, you got it, you got it!'... but, they don't see what they're saying. So, we'll get to that too.

Everything I've explained to you is also done in our legal system, because it's a complete mirror, likeness, copy, mockery, imitation of the perfect law of "God". And this will become clearer as we go along. As we continue, you will see what we do in reality, and you're probably going to kick yourself. You're going to say 'I must have lost my mind; I'll never be the same again'.

You see, we can't separate reality from fantasy or fiction. We think we can, but we really can't. Just because we have the intellect to imagine concepts, does not make it real. We start with Santa Claus; we read fairy tales to our kids at bedtime...we watch cartoons for hours on end when we're kids...we watch movies like E.T., Starwars, zombies, werewolves... Hollywood movies acting out all these things...all science fiction stuff...hallow-e'en, acting in disguise...costumes.

Eventually, we do not see what is wrong by assuming the role of another character, and bearing the inequality of characters in our society. Believe me, there is no equality in our society. You see it on the news every night...what's the government going to do for the

middle class. Well, am I in the upper class, middle class, lower class, no class. I think I'm in the retarded class.

I remember, one of my kids years ago, (*the littlest one*), we were sitting around the kitchen table and everyone's joking and laughing about something, and I guess whatever the joke was, it wasn't finished yet, and my littlest one had to go to the bathroom real bad, so he yells 'I gotta go to the bathroom...PAUSE...and he ran off to the bathroom. He had been playing video games and he actually thought he could just yell, PAUSE, and we would all "stop", until he came back and pushed the button. You see a young little child...raise up a child in the way he should go, and when he is old he will not depart from it. So, it's very, very important what we do with our children.

The illusion is everywhere because of our man-made constitution. The U.S. Supreme Court said 'the constitution is a living document'. Oh, really? A document is living, is it? We're getting to that soon. Your state of being is a complete and utter illusion, and we're going to get to that real soon too.

But, in the next program, we're going to look at a little history...we're going to go back a little bit...how the world has come to its present and ongoing condition. This is very important to understanding constitution, and what a constitution is.

Out of the Frying Pan, into the Fire

This program is called "Out of the Frying Pan, into the Fire". By now you should know that the whole world is unknowingly practicing Satanism. If you can't see it yet; well, don't worry, you will before we're completely done. You may need to understand fully what a country is, before you can also completely grasp what this thing is all about, and we are getting there. It's all about the will of "God" or the will of the people. That's it. There is either "God" here, or us people here. 'I am your "God" and you will be my people', or there is no "God", and we will rule over ourselves, thank you very much.

"God" says the whole world is deceived and He appears to be right. I know that for people who really believe in "God"; this is a hard thing to accept, and you will try to rationalize it away, thinking you can serve two masters; but you can't. If you grasp the principles of law that I've shown you ... follow the property...it's undeniable.

No man can serve two masters and that is just a fact, and the will of the people makes the law of "God" of none effect. You can try to comfort yourself in your religious leaders, but the fact remains that YOU are the carrier of the light. (*That's what "God" calls Lucifer...the carrier of the light.*)

Your legal system decides what is lawful. You, unwittingly, are adhering to Luciferian doctrine and because of all that ...because everything will be backwards, as "God" said, and your servant will be your master. This is why people can't understand why their Government does the things they do to them, because 'your servant will be your master'. Everything is backwards and people just stand there all dumbfounded. The answer is in the scripture.

The delusion we live and perceive is real, and so normal that no one can see it. It does not matter how smart or educated any of you are, it is everywhere. It is complete and it has

been going on from the beginning of time.

I told you in the 'Confusion' programs, I must show you both the original, authentic, genuine, real thing, but also the counterfeit, the forgery, the imitation, the copy or what "God" calls a 'likeness of', or ... a copy of. You see, I decided early on that I would study the law regarding my confusion; but, I'm going to learn the principles of the law, not the details. Details I can figure out once I grasp the principles. I need to know what I'm really doing.

When someone is confused, they are in a state of bewilderment, unable to think clearly or understand what is happening. Well, I can state with great certainty that if you are watching this program, you do not know who you are, what you are, where you are, or where you came from.

03:25

You were told and believe you have free will ... free agency. Most would say, "'God" gave us free will.' But, if you don't believe there is a "God", then that can't be true, then. Even an atheist would say 'well, "God" gave man free will'. If you've got free will then you got it from somewhere else because "God" didn't give it to you. It's like if you got a book from Bob, but there is no Bob, well then you don't have a book, do you?

If you believe you got free will from "God", then you must believe in "God". Well, then, why not read the word of "God", to see if that's actually true, rather than what somebody told you ...hearsay. If "God" gave you free will, then prove it. Prove it, based on the scripture. If not, then your free will came from your own natural authority ... I am free to do what I want ... your own authority. Or, is what I really mean, that I have a right to choose.

People say 'we have a right to choose'...make choices. Well, the word is to adopt, to desire and choose something...I choose and adopt this way of life...to follow this, or to take up and practice this as my own. There is an option, and to 'opt for' is to 'adopt' it. Option is the act of choosing or selecting.

But, if you don't know the options, how can you make a choice? You cannot choose something that you do not even know exist,s OR if you don't know the truth about the option, you're not going to choose it either. So, in other words, if you only know one thing, one way, there is nothing to choose. You just do what everyone else does. There are no options that you know of ... no choice, and hence, no free will.

You see, you say 'oh, I've got free will ... I can choose. There's nothing to choose ... some sort of free will that is. By keeping the options from your knowledge, your free will has been eliminated. How do you like that? Then one option is set before you, and you're asked 'do you desire or choose this'. You know no other way of life, no other option, so you can't choose it, you can only take it. You want to be like all the other boys and girls and be 'normal'. Nobody wants to be peculiar.

You are told you can get a child tax credit for your child, if you register your child. Would you like this option? Well, what is the other option? You don't know, do you? The only option you know is, "take it or leave it". Do you want your child to go to school? Then, take it or leave it. Do you want to take your newborn baby with you on holidays to the Bahamas? Then you have to get permission from the owner of the baby. People can't even figure that

out. You know, it's amazing how many things we do, and we don't even understand what we're really doing. It's just...IT'S THE LAW!

You're never forced to make any choice, or it would not be a choice. You are never forced to take anything. Someone can't just make you take something.

06:58

Wow, how does this all work? What a tangled web we weave, when first we practice to deceive. We are all so lacking in knowledge...knowledge of options and knowledge of choice. Then you say 'well, why didn't anyone ever tell me this? ... I want disclosure ... I never gave informed consent'.

Well, that may be true; well, that part probably is true. But, I need to ask you ... who's supposed to tell you? Who's supposed to tell you; who's supposed to give you this disclosure? There's only us people here. Remember, we're all just standing around one day ... there is no "God", we gotta make some rules. Who is supposed to tell you this?

I can tell you that as a matter of law (*real law*), the only one you can blame is your father... your natural father...not the father of your nation that rules over you ... your biological father ...right, your mother and father should have taught you this.

He has a duty to give you the knowledge, but he can't give you knowledge if he doesn't know. It's a cycle of victimization. And the Father of all mankind gives us this knowledge. See how important it is to control this knowledge...to eliminate your choice and thereby eliminate your free will.

You have no free will. Because you have no choice. Because you have no knowledge.

The reason for the massive confusion that people have when they start looking at the legal system that they are involved in, is because it is not reality. Let me say that again! Our legal system is not reality, so when people start to understand it, it's like 'holy crappolla.....!'

Things like 'fiction of law' and 'appear to be', instead of really being, or understanding how a fiction of law can be a rule of law, that states that something that is false, is treated as if it is true, and cannot be dis-proven. I mean, you read that and you go 'that's UTTERLY NUTS!' But, what is it about that, that has to do with the real law?

So, anyone with a normal brain, looks at this stuff and says 'this is nuts'. And people are starting to wake up over the whole world. Why? Because it is nuts. I'm here to confirm for you it is nuts. But, our training and our indoctrination is so complete and comprehensive, and it is the only way of life we have ever known. When everyone is doing something and you see things differently, you have to question yourself.

I told you in the 'Confusion' programs that I kept finding unbelievable things. The further you get into this as you start to understand it, and I kept saying to myself, 'who's going to believe this, who's going to believe this? ... this is nuts' but, it's real, it's happening ...not making this stuff up. And then we try to figure out this stuff ... this nutty stuff ... and we use what we know, or what we learn as we go. We use the system that is nuts, to try to figure out why it is nuts. That won't work.

Looking up definitions in Black's Law Dictionary or Bouvier's Dictionary, it's not going to help you. It will only reinforce the nut stuff. Oh, sure, you'll understand what's going on within that, and remember there's always a lot of truth mixed in with error. A guy said to me once years ago 'the easiest way to trick a rat into eating rat poison ...well, we give him really good food ... it's 99% great rat food, 1% rat poison ... that's all it takes to kill the rat'. And this is what goes on with our replica, our counterfeit, imitation system of "God". OK?

So, it is only by the word of "God", the book of the real law, that you can grasp what is going on. It is only by the word of "God" that you will realize you have transgressed the law. And believe me, I had no idea what was in the scripture and I had no idea what I would be finding. I also have no idea why people can't see it. It's right there in black and white.

11:14

So, what is the real cause of the confusion. Surely, you saw a theme in the 'Confusion' programs. I did ... Confusion of Mind, Confusion of Being, Confusion of Face, Confusion of Voice, Confusion of the Law, Confusion of "God". Without "God", the world will always be in confusion. Why?

Because when there is no "God", there is no law, no rules ... just chaos, no order, no peace, no nothing. We are just another animal acting as an animal. Then, in order to have rules and laws, we must become all things, the people, the god, the life-giver, the law-giver ... everything. There's only us people here!

We become "God", and "God's" people, the Master and the Servant, the lawgiver and the law obeyer. The one above the law, and the one under the law. Yeah, that's why it's all nuts to us. So, when you're looking at it, you go 'this isn't reality'. Of course, it's not reality. So, of course there will be massive confusion because you cannot be two beings.

We have lost our grip on reality. And what do the Satanists do? What do all these masters of confusion, these lawyers, these judges, the politicians, the people that know...not everyone knows what's going on ... and what do they do? ... they try to pre-empt you, like you're the one that's nuts, you're the one with the mental illness ... we need a psychiatric assessment for this guy.

I'm telling you; this is the game. You watch the news ... everything's headed towards mental illness, mental illness. Let's look at all these mentally ill people. Cops shoot somebody ... well, because he was mentally ill. Ah, ah, no!

13:05

Now, for anyone thinking things went wrong when we went off the gold standard, or when we lost our property rights, or strayed from the constitution ... you could not be more wrong. Naw ... you're missing the boat on everything.

And anyone who thinks corporations are a relatively new thing of the last 150 years ... you could not be more wrong. The first attempt to form a corporation was right after the flood. I already read that to you from Genesis, chapter 11. I'll probably be reading it a couple more times before the programs are all done. And, I will show you how this came about historically.

Man has never really obeyed "God". Then only for little bits of time, they did. I mean, read the history. Then they had enough ... Nope. Now here's some historical things that happened and are continuing today, just in different forms. Whether man believed in "God" or not, they still didn't obey "God".

Now, back in the day of Samuel ... Samuel was one of "God's" judges ... everyone back then believed in "God", but they would not obey Him. Samuel was just before the time of Saul and Solomon. Now, just in case you think this is all fairytale stuff ... a lot of people think scripture and the word of "God" is not true.

Well, the Queen of Canada was coronated in 1952. Do you think 1952 is real? Do you think your Queen Elizabeth of England is real? Well, this is in her coronation, just like Solomon (*you know, the fairytale people who was anointed by Zadoc the priest*) ... here, I'll read it to you from her coronation ceremony, just in case you think the scripture has nothing to do with your legal system. *"On the crown of the head saying, be thy head anointed with holy oil as kings, priests and prophets were anointed and as Solomon was anointed king by Zadoc the priest and Nathan, the prophet, so be thou anointed and blessed and consecrated Queen over the peoples who the Lord, thy "God" has given thee to rule and govern."* And this Queen rules over 17 countries of this world (*or something like that*) today, at present.

Man, I wish "God" would give me some people to rule over. Wouldn't that be great? Give me just a few, I don't need millions like she's got ... just give me a couple hundred I can boss around. That would be great! I think I'm going to start praying to "God" tomorrow for that.

15:34

Now, if you think what "God" said will happen, and how things will be, will not happen, then you are delusional. What "God" says, will happen. All of His prophesies through His prophets ... it will all happen. So, let me show you.

Here is an historical account of Samuel. This was a guy who was a judge who administered the laws and judgments of "God". So, I'm going to read you one chapter out of the scripture and it's 1Samuel, Chapter 8 and it says:

8:01 *"And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel."* So, he passed it to his sons.

8:02 *"Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: they were judges in Beersheba."*

8:03 *"And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment."* Crooked Judges!

8:04 *"Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,"*

8:05 *"And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations."* So, you see, people always have a reason not to obey the law of "God". OK...crooked judge...can't obey "God" anymore...well, what does that

have to do with "God". See, this is what religions do, of course, right? Everything is "God", "God", "God", instead of 'the people did this'.

8:06 "But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD."

8:07 "And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee," [they have not rejected you, Samuel] "but they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them." Just so you know, most countries of the world have a monarchy...means you've rejected "God"...you've not chosen "God", or to be the servant of "God"...flat out rejection of "God".)

8:08 "According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken Me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee." This is "God" saying ... people never obey Me. You know, I part the Red Sea, I bring them out of Egypt...buggers still won't obey Me...never!

8:09 "Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them."

8:10 "And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king." So, here's "God"...knows everything that's going to happen...things will be the way "God" says.

8:11 "And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots." This is the way it will be. Funny, this is the way it IS!

8:12 "And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his [the king's] harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots."

8:13 "And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers."

8:14 "And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants."

8:15 "And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants." No wonder one wants to work for the government, eh?

8:16 "And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work." Get your ass to work!

8:17 "He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants."

8:18 "And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD will not hear you in that day."

Did you hear what "God" said? Because of the king YOU'VE chosen...I thought "God" chose

Queen Elizabeth to rule over us...gave His people to her to rule over us. Here's "God" saying ... no, no, it doesn't work that way...why don't you read the scripture. So, no she was not given the power from "God" to rule over any of "God's" people. It's the other way around. Everything is backwards, boys and girls...everything. And "God" says 'I will not hear you'; so, you can pray all you want...he won't hear you.

8:19 "Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;"

8:20 "That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles." Everybody thinks the king's going to fight the battles for you...no, kings are going to give you a gun, you're going to fight for the king, and if you don't fight for the king, the king takes your gun and shoots you. I mean, watch what a military is all about.

8:21 "And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD." So, he went back and told "God"...people are still going to reject You.

8:22 "And the LORD said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city." City...citizens...city.

Now, "God" told them how it will be, and don't delude yourself that it will not be like this, and I'll show you how this does come to pass. Now, what did "God" say all the way back in the days of Samuel? He says 'you will cry out to Me because of the king you've chosen, but I will not hear you'. In fact, "God" calls all your prayers to Him, an abomination. Don't pray to Me...it's filth...I don't even want to hear it. So, all you religious countrymen...religious pagans...I just thought you'd like to know that.

21:39

Proverbs 28:9 *"He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be an abomination."* So, now let's see if this really comes to pass. Let's see if what "God" says, will be as "God" determines.

Now, what you call America...I'm going to use America as an example...was originally under the British monarchy, and what did they do, and why? Well, the U.S. Declaration of Independence from the king they had chosen themselves, or thought they were born into... they wrote the Declaration of Independence, in Congress July 4th, 1776, and it was unanimous among 13 states, and this is what it says:

"When in the Course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the Laws of Nature and of Nature's "God" entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness." (Oh, they forgot the property). *"That to secure these rights,*

Governments are instituted among Men," (governments are instituted among men – apparently they thought only 'men' had sufficient power to protect that which "God" gave us) *"deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,"* (Rights are secured by fulfilling your duties) *"That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government,"*

And it goes on and on ... you see they invoke "God", saying we've got this right from "God", but we, the people have a right to do our own will...NO, you don't...I mean, read it...the scripture doesn't say that. The principles of law are exactly opposite to this and anyways, it goes on, and it says we're going to throw off the monarchy and get rid of this king ... he's a tyrant and so forth.

And then of course, at the end, invoking the name of "God" again. It's all used to deceive you. I'm not going to read all this list ... these are all the grievances. Remember when "God" said back in the days of Samuel...the king will do this to you, do this to you, do this to you ... he has refused to assent to our laws ... these are the Americans trying to get rid of the British king

"He has refused his Assent to Laws,

He has forbidden his Governors to pass Laws

He has refused to pass other Laws

He has called together legislative bodies at places unusual", (I'm just reading the first few words of each sentence or paragraph.)

"He has dissolved Representative Houses repeatedly,

He has refused for a long time

He has endeavored to prevent

He has obstructed this

He has made Judges dependent on his Will alone,

He has erected a multitude of New Offices,

He has kept among us, in times of peace, Standing Armies" (Does your country have a standing army in times of peace?)

"He has affected to render the Military independent

He has combined with others to subject us to a jurisdiction foreign to our constitution

He is responsible for:

For Quartering large bodies of armed troops among us:

For protecting them, by a mock Trial,

For cutting off our Trade with all parts of the world:

For imposing Taxes on us without our Consent:" Anyway, it goes on and on ... there's an unbelievable list of grievances and even setting up foreign mercenary armies to kill his own people. WOW!

"A Prince whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a Tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people."

Wow, this is even worse than what "God" said would happen..."God" did say all those things would happen. And now "God" says, *'will you return to Me now?'* And this is what the people said:

"We, therefore, the Representatives of the united States of America, in General Congress, Assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions, do, in the Name, and by Authority of the good People of these Colonies," (blah,blah,blah... we'll do everything the way we want to do it ... the will of the people, by the people, for the people, but they invoked the name of "God".

What a deception, eh? And at the end *"with a firm reliance on the protection of divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes and our sacred Honor."* (56 signatures on the Declaration)

WOW! And then "God" says 'Now will you return to Me, said "God". Be reconciled, wash away your false identity, have a true relationship with Me?' And the people said 'up Your nose with a rubber hose ... You gave us dominion over everything You senile old fool, and we, the people, will govern ourselves and create a government of the people, by the people and for the people; we don't need You, "God"...you're not part of our lives, You're not going to be part of our nation...we're going to tell everyone we're under "God"...it's just a hoax...everyone will believe it, because nobody's ever read the scripture...they wouldn't know anyway.

27:20 And you will learn in the next program that only a "god" can make a real constitution...a state of being. And, "God's" real constitution took Him six days ... six days to make the constitution. At the end of the first day He said the evening and the morning were the first day, and He did so many things on the first day, and then He did a whole bunch of things on the second day ... created and formed a whole bunch of things, and the evening and the morning were the second day, and so forth, right?

Well, it looks like man can do sort of the same thing, because the Americans also have a constitution, and this is how they made it. They said 'In our beginning, in 1776, in our constitution, our law, our state of being, in our own existence, man took jurisdiction over a portion of the Kingdom of "God", and it was without right, or grant, and the idea was upon the minds of all men, and this idea took on a life of its own, and man said let this be America, and there was America. And man said, this is good, and the evening and the morning were the first day.

And man claimed this land as his own, with no outside control. We are self-appointed

sovereign gods. From the sea in the east, to the sea in the west, and at the north end he put a border, and at the south end he put a border, and he divided it from other men, and man saw that it was to be desired, and the evening and the morning were the second day.

And man said, let us all become as one...out of many, we will be one ...E Pluribus Unum (*it's on all your money*)...and make us a name, and we will be called Americans, and let each party be a partaker to this iniquity...be a constituent bearing the express image of our oneness, our god, and they will be called the sons of America, and it was so; and the evening and the morning were the third day.

And man said, let us divide our land into 50 parts, and they will be called States, and let each State be governed by itself, each after its kind, and it was so, and the evening and the morning were the fourth day, and man said let us form and constitute our god to rule over us, bearing all knowledge and wisdom, and let us divide our god into a king, and a judge, and a lawgiver, into the executive, and the judiciary, and the legislature, and it was so, and the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

And man said let us build three great houses, and paint one white, and another for our judge, and the third will be divided into two...one for upper lawgivers, and one for lower lawgivers, and it was done, and the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

And man said, we the people are sovereign, and own everything from sea to sea and border to border, and we, the people, will rule over ourselves, and we, the people will decide what is right and wrong, and we, the people, will decide whether someone should die, and we, the people, will decide who gets what, and how much, and we, the people as one, have much greater wisdom and knowledge than some senile old fool. We have the wisdom to know the greater good, and it was so, and the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

And on the seventh day, when man finished all his work of creating his own god, and his own state of being, and threw in lawful conversion, and claimed inherent jurisdiction, he thought he could pursue his happiness, but war, disease and poverty have become the fruits of his labour, and for the wicked there is no rest, and it is so.

And the year is now 2013 (*Roman Gregorian 'man-made-up'calendar – God's calendar cannot possibly be correct!*), in the year of our "Lord" and we recall the words of the senile old fool Who said 'you will cry out to Me on that day because of the god you have chosen you, but your ears are still waxed gross.

So, that's a little history and you see, "God" said all these things...exactly how things would be, and people think...naw, they aren't going to be like that. Well, they are like that.

31:38

Now, the days of Samuel were well before Yah'shau the Messiah, and let's see if these things are still going on since He first came to us. Well, after Yah'shua, man still didn't know the word of "God"...it was being kept from them, right. So, we had, all over the world, absolute monarchs.

And these absolute monarchs just told the people that "God" said, 'I'm your king', and people just went 'oh, wow'...how would they know anything different. They were told that

when I speak as king, it is the same as "God" speaking, and everyone bowed, and that went on for a long, long time, in many parts of the world.

And then man began learning about the word of "God", largely due to the Protestant Reformation, so a change in tactics was needed. So, today we have what is called 'constitutional monarchs'. So, rather than just saying, "'God" said I can be your king' (*bloody Satanists*)...now, people still don't read the scripture...so, a little bit of change of tactics, so today we have what's called, 'constitutional monarchs', but they're still in charge of everything. They rule over you with the powers of the constitution.

Now, here Queen Elizabeth...these are her words at her coronation...she was asked or part of the vow she made...*'will you solemnly promise and swear to govern the people of the United Kingdom and of Great Britain and Northern Ireland, Canada, Australia, New Zealand and the Union of South Africa, Pakistan and Ceylon and of your possessions and other territories to any of them belong or pertaining according to their respective laws and customs?'*

So, is she the lawmaker. No. See, change in tactic now. So, you're the lawmaker...you the citizens, you're the false gods, but she rules over you, also as a false god. You've asked her, 'will you be our god...we'll make the laws and will you enforce our laws...our will upon us, and of course, by doing that, you have to give up everything to your god.

And, of course, she was asked, *'will you do the utmost in your power to maintain the laws of "God" and the true profession of the Gospel?'* and she said of course she would. We're going to see in a minute how this game is played. So, she is a servant king of "God"; which is not true.

In her vows she says, "God" chose me to rule over the people..."God" gave me His people to rule over...NO!...we rejected "God", who chose her to rule over us. This is part of the swindle...part of it anyway. And she will maintain the law of "God" just for herself...not for us.

All of the people have superseded the law of "God". Only she has not, so only she is subject to the law of "God". What a great deception, eh? But, "God" explains it in the scripture. He says 'he who is chief among you will be your servant' and you are the false god and your servant will be your god.

So, except for an absolute monarchy, it is you who have placed yourself above "God", by not obeying Him. She is still a servant king. This is part of the swindle...getting you to do the stealing...you are the thief, not her. You have clothed her.

People in this country have clothed her with this power. It says right in the constitution, in the BNA Act of 1867, all power continues to be vested in the crown...ok, the Queen. Everything's vested in her, ok, so she has complete control and you voluntarily do this. And, of course, she was also during the coronation, presented with the Bible (*the law...the word of "God"*)...our gracious Queen, to keep her majesty ever mindful of the law and the Gospel of "God" as the rule for the whole life, and government of "Christian" Princes, we present you with this Book, **the most valuable thing this world affords**. Here is wisdom. This is royal law. These are the lively oracles of "God".

So, your monarchy (*king or queen, or your republican government*) can feign ignorance, and

plausible deniability. The people have rejected you, "God", and they have chosen me. And today, most people have gone to a Democracy, which just exposes who the real false "God" is...the people...the most common today.

But nobody can see it, for the reasons I laid out in the first two programs...these diversions of mind, and of course, combined with nobody's ever read the scripture, and for the ones who do know something about the scripture, somebody else comes by and says, 'well, let me tell you what it's all about', you see. So, it's all deception.



36:25

Now, let's look at the history of hierarchy...hierarchy means sacred rule.

Here...a diagram. Isn't that great to break up the monotony, eh?

So, here's a diagram...this is sort of a stylized diagram of the world, constitution, creation, everything else. You've got "God". He created everything. He created man and, of course, man multiplies and fills the Earth, so we get more and more people.

So, "God" and creation. That's Sacred Rule. That's how the world is. If you look at the world, our population is increasing. You come from your mother and father, and they came from their parents, and you know, it keeps going like that. So, that's all reality. We can see that. *(Picture 1)*

Then, if you reject "God", then we just have people standing around going 'No "God"...No Hierarchy'. Everyone's the same...you see, we're all just people. 'No law, no rules, just chaos'.

Take a look at the next picture (*Picture 2*):

So, what do we do? Well, we got to make some rules, don't we? So, we're all standing around going 'well, we can't all be a law unto ourselves...I'll make my own laws, you make your own laws...my law is, I can kill you, and I can steal from you. Right?'

And you make a law, and say 'no, you can't, well then, I guess we're going to be fighting, aren't we?' So, that doesn't work. We all gotta agree somehow. We all have to become one somehow. So what happens...we choose (*remember in Samuel, they said we want a king to rule over us here on Earth*) ...so, oh, good, that guy up in the middle will be king.

That's who we choose. And everyone subjects themselves. So they all become subjects to...so now, we're bowing to a fellow human being, right? We become your man...homage, worship, obedience and of course, the only way the law can work, is all power has to be given to that one entity, in order to rule over us. So, that's what we do. All over the world this is done, in all different forms of government, not only just monarchies, republics or democracies.

One of you have to be chosen to be king, head of state, father of the family. So this becomes like a new family. This is not a family of "God" anymore. "God" is not the Father of this family. So, they choose, and everyone subjects themselves, which means to place yourself underneath for support...to subject yourself. (*Picture 3*)

Then ... here's what actually happens. This is what most people don't realize. But to reject "God"...so "God's" above us...to reject "God", we are placing ourselves above the power of "God", by over-ruling His command...taking the seat of power, the throne, the crown.

If your dad tells you to do something, and you say 'well, I don't want to do that', you're placing yourself above him, in authority and in power...in everything. So, by rejecting "God", we're placing ourselves above Him. If we're underneath Him, we have to obey Him. 'Oh, no we're not, we're above you'. OK?

So, (*in Picture 1*) we've got "God", and we've got people, but we've chosen a King above us. We've also subjected ourselves to this King. At one time it was just "God", and all the people, but we want a King instead, so now all the people are subjected to the King. So, you got "God", King, People, and that's the way you think it is today. You think "God" is the higher... we are a nation under "God" ... oh, no, no, no.

Then what happens is this (*in Picture 2*). In reality, because the people over-ruled "God"... well, we're higher than "God" then, aren't we? We've exalted ourselves above all that is "God". So, we're above "God", and the King is at the bottom here the one that we chose.

So, there is "God", in the middle, but we're at the very top. But, excuse me...we've chosen one of the humans as King to rule over us, and fight our wars, so we've got to place them above us.

So, now (*in Picture 3*) we take the King and put it above the people, so we've got King, People...look where "God" is now...He's right at the bottom. That's the reality. That's what's going on in this world, and of course, basically what is going on in the world, is there is no "God".

If we can just get rid of this idea of "God" altogether, all the better, and that's what most of the world thinks and believes. Even religious people, they don't know what they're doing. This is reality. This is what's going on, based on the principles of law and hierarchy.

41:10

So, who is higher, a king or a king-maker? Well, we placed ourselves above "God", and then we take one of us, and place them above us again. So, they're at the top, and then the people, and then finally "God", of course is at the bottom.

I actually heard on CNN once...a reporter or whatever is talking about some part of the world that was going to obey the law of "God", and she said, 'well, that's a theocracy' but the exact words she used was this: "Boy, we don't want to descend into a theocracy". So, where's "God"?...you have to descend below to get to "God" ... "God's" way below us.

So, the people are highest in rank and power. They are supreme. Sure enough ... look at your constitution. Every American is sovereign. Every Canadian is sovereign. Every individual is sovereign. Your own will ...OK? They are "God". The supreme beings. .. which of course is the will of the serpent, because that is what he wants us to do...he wants us to be sovereign, instead of "God" being sovereign.

Now the people-King you have chosen to rule over you, is still in the same position. This King or Queen didn't move. We all subjected ourselves underneath him. So, the King or Queen did not reject "God". This is part of the game, and also part of the swindle.

So, they are still subject to the will or the law of "God" and that's why they haven't committed treason to the same degree as we have. It's a game being played ... haven't done an attornment. They still own their own property but they also own all of our property. This is why they own everything. What a great game, eh?

Your King and Queen remains in the same position...a servant king of "God". So, on the Queen's website, and in the theory of divine right to kingship, it says she is subject to no earthly authority, only the will of "God". Well, you also should be the same. Own your property, subject to no earthly authority, and subject only to the will of "God".

It is just a game being played by those who know the scripture. I told you, the law of "God" is being used to deceive us...right?...for all the pain and suffering that goes on in this world. If she can be subject only to the will of "God", why can't I be subject only to the will of "God"? I mean, "God" knows everything. He's got infinite wisdom and knowledge. He wrote a fantastic book of law and constitution...what do all of us have to do?

And the people-king or queen is the father of our new nation. So, we've created a new constitution, a new family, a new identity. We have a new father. This newly formed family king or queen, is the father, and everyone else in the family are sons. But, of course, they're not really sons...this is a fictional relationship.

It's done through alliance. It's done through anything but natural...it's not blood, OK? It's not real. Fictional relationships with fictional identities, and your membership is obtained by and through the son...through a fictional identity. The per-son. (*by and through the son*).

44:39

So, who is the false god here, in this whole scenario of what we do? It starts with us, but we're tricked and deceived into doing this, because of our wants and desires, and our lack of knowledge of "God", and of real law and property, of course. So, it's the people and "God" goes, 'all ye gods...all ye gods'.

Your king or queen under constitutional monarchy, is your servant. Queen Elizabeth serves the people. How does she serve the people. These monarchs serve you, the false Master, the sovereign, the god, by being your Master, your sovereign, your god, or your will can't be done, you see.

To protect your life, liberty and property, which is not your life, liberty and property anymore. What an ultimate goof we play on ourselves. 'Please be my god, so my will can be done.' You are deceiving yourself and voluntarily being swindled. I mean, what a silly, stupid thing.

I'm the boss and I want these things done, so I'll make you the boss over me. I mean, it's insane...the whole thing, and this is what happens when we get rid of "God". We're going to get to some better stuff as you see how this goes. So, please be my god, so that my will will be done...we're deceiving ourselves. Now, "God" says...He says right in the scripture... He says:

"The chiefest among you will be your servant!! The last will be first, and the first will be last!! He who exalts himself will be debased, he who humbles himself for My sake will be exalted!!"

You cannot overcome the will of "God". It is impossible. You will suffer. For every broken law, there is a penalty and it's automatic. "God's" laws and His penalties are automatic.

And do you know why they're automatic...because **IT'S THE LAW!** Don't ever kid yourself, IT'S THE LAW!

In the next program we're going to look at who you are, and what you are. And that is called your constitution...your state of being. So, we're going to look at your state of being, what is called your constitution...your state of being and your state of existence... what you are, and who you are.

To Be or Not to Be

This program is called "To Be or Not to Be". You've probably heard that saying before. I think William Shakespeare wrote that.

In the last program, I hope I made it clear enough, or was able to explain it well enough, that when you do not do the will of your Father ("God"), you supersede him ... you exalt yourself above His power and authority and hierarchy and chain of command...you're higher than "God", which means you make "God" of non effect ... you reject Him.

So, if you're a member of any country ... any country in the world at all ... doesn't matter what type of government you have ... you've rejected the One True "God" ... you've placed yourself above Him. And, of course, what happens in reality (*because we have to have law*), is we end up debasing ourselves when we were at a certain birthright, if you like ... a servant king. So, everything backfires.

Our servant, because we became something that we're not in reality ... our servants become our master. Sort of like a cruel hoax; "God" is playing back on us. See, you can't get around the law of "God" ... the will of "God" ... believe me you cannot get around the will of "God". The people who run this world know this, and you're not supposed to know this.

So, this next program, we're going to look at how this comes about ... what we actually do in practice, and that we think is so normal, and which we defend and think is great, until you understand what it's really about.

So, we're going to be looking at two things. If you remember, I said in the 'Confusion of Mind' program, I said you have to know the original ... you have to be able to see the original. In other words, you have to be able to see the original creation ... you have to be able to see reality, in order to recognize a forgery.

Everyone's working on the forgery ... it doesn't work like that. You have to be able to compare the two. You cannot see what is wrong, until you see and compare with the original. OK? So, when I said this guy had a beautiful treasure and he showed it to me, I said 'well, it's a forgery' and he goes 'how do you know?...it looks beautiful' and I said 'cuz, I've seen the real one, the original. So, that's why we always go to the original, or source of things ... the cause of the effect.

02:45

So this program is called "To Be or Not to Be", which is really a silly thought, because you can never be anything other than what you really are. 'I'll be a frog, you be the prince'. Well, that's not reality ... that's pretending ... that's acting a role. It's not real.

So, that's probably the most deceptive question you've ever been asked ... 'What do you want to be when you grow up?' Well, the only logical answer to that is, 'bigger ... I think I'll get bigger when I grow up'. So, maybe I should call this program 'To take a part, or not to take a part' because in reality, that's what's going on here. So, that would be a better question. Why? Because you never can be part of anything, other than what you are a part of, and we all are part of something.

Can you take a part or hold a part of something, but not be part of it? Yes, that you can do. That's against the law but we do, do that. All this has to do with one word, and that is, 'What is your Constitution?' We're going to explore that thoroughly.

I told you in the 'Confusion of Voice' and 'Confusion of Words' programs ... I told you that these programs are more important than the specifics of the swindle, because they are the means used to accomplish the swindle. Now, being aware of this tool ... of this deception ... I will use the same tool to unravel the confusion, rather than to use different words to conceive and deceive you into seeing the wrong thing.

I will be using one set of words, so that you will see the right thing. Here is an example: If I say "'God", Master, King' you will see three different things. "'God'" you will see "God" (*the man with the white hair and the beard in the sky, remember?*) If I say 'Master' you will see someone who is a boss over someone else. If I say 'King' you will see a guy wearing a crown, like a monarch of a country.

But, if I say we will only use the word 'father', you will see the head of a family...a father, a progenitor, who generates ... to create, and if I say only 'family' instead of country, nation, society, corporation, you will see a group of people that are all related as a family.

So, we will be using these words, or at least relate everything to these words. Family, Father, Son, father, son, Property, Identity. I may use a few other words, but, basically we're going to stick to that.

I said I would begin the unraveling with the word 'the' ... the most important word in the law, and unravel it until we come to the solution. Well, that's sort of what I'm going to do. You see, I figured things out through words. I actually discovered things through words and, of course, the words of "God" are the most important, because without them, there would be nothing to discover. There would be nothing.

Everything was created by the word of "God", and the written word revealed to us is the means to communicate to us ... things we don't know ... they're revealed. We have no way of knowing them without that written word.

In Noah Webster's first dictionary, which is the first attempt to define all English words (*I don't know if you know that or not*) what did he use? He used the scripture. He kept referring to the scripture to arrive at the real meaning of a word, because all words are of "God" ... at least their true meaning; not their dark meaning.

He says no man can claim to be educated without knowing the scripture...the word of "God". So, my discoveries came from looking at the words of "God" and also the words of man. I looked at how both systems work ... our law and the legal system. I looked at both the good and the evil; meaning, of course, what is right and wrong.

06:54

One day, I see this word "THE'ARCHY", and I'm looking at that closely, and it says it's a noun, and it comes from the Greek meaning "'God"' and 'rule'...government by "God", more commonly called 'theocracy'. Now, I looked at that and I went "the...the rule...the archy... the'archy". So, 'the' means "'God"' . And 'the' is probably the most overlooked word in the world.

We just say 'the apple, the man, the wind' and 'the' is defined as the 'definite article'. 'The', in greek is Θεός (*and that's how it's written in Greek*) which means 'theos' which is "'God"' . So, 'THE' is 'GOD'! **WOW!**

But, why is that word "'God"' . The rules of English grammar require that in most cases, a noun, or more generally a noun phrase, must be completed with a 'determiner', to clarify what the referent of the noun phrase is. The most common determiners are the articles 'the', and 'a' or 'an', which specify the presence or absence of definiteness of the noun.

This is why 'the' is called 'the definite article'. Other possible determiners include words like 'this', 'many', 'my', 'each' and so forth. The articles in English are the definite article 'the', and the indefinite articles are 'a' or 'an' and sometimes 'some'. Use of the definite article implies that the speaker assumes the listener knows the identity of the noun's referent because it is obvious, because it is common knowledge, or because it was mentioned in the same sentence, or in an earlier sentence.

Use of an indefinite article implies the speaker does not know the identity of the referent. So, if "'God"' is 'the' (*the definite article*) then 'a' or 'an' are all from 'the', as in 'here is a sheep' ... a sheep, one of the sheep.

So, I thought about this. Without 'the', there is nothing. 'The' makes it definite. If nothing existed, there would be no 'THE' anything. Everything comes from something. Everything has a cause. So, 'the' is the definite. All of the creation is the present of 'The'. And 'The' is the cause of all the other 'the's' or 'a's' ... a this, a that ... things that exist.

So, 'the apple', 'the land', 'the man' is really "'God's" apple', "God's" land', "'God's" man'. Use of the definite article implies the speaker assumes the listener knows the identity of the noun's referent, because it is obvious, because it is common knowledge, or because it was mentioned in the same sentence or in an earlier sentence. An earlier sentence would be 'in the beginning "God" created **the** heaven and **the** Earth. After this statement, everything is just 'the' whatever it is. "God" simply says 'the land will enjoy her Sabbaths'; not 'this' land, 'my' land; 'each' land, or 'many' lands ... just '**the land**'. 'The' is the determiner of how everything will be.

'Determine' means to end and fix, to settle ultimately, to fix on, to settle or establish, to end, to limit, to bound, to confine, to fix conclusively and authoritatively. Sort of makes sense, doesn't it? 'The' without the infinite first cause, 'The', there is 'the nothing' ... nothing else...the. Definite article!

You see, before the beginning, "God" had no identity. 'Identity' is sameness of being. We're going to explore that totally in the next program. "Yahweh" is "God" and there is none other. He says 'I am "God" alone'. We will learn in the next program that 'identity' is the relation that a thing bears just to itself. That's the definition of 'identity'. Hence, "Yahweh" says, 'I am the Being that I am' ... 'The' ... no identity ... I have no sameness ... well, not before 'creation' anyway.

There is only 'the' ... definite. So, "Yahweh" made His identity ... His relation known through His works, and His words, and His identity is revealed to us through His works and His words. They represent "The" "God", Yahweh. They represent the definiteness of "The" "God", Yahweh.

The word 'the' is pretty important. Without this definiteness, 'the anything' would be nothing.

12:55

Theology: Starts with 'the' again, which means "God" and 'discourse' ... this is "Yahweh" speaking to us, as "the" "One".

Divinity: The science of "the" "God" and divine things. 'Divine' means to emanate from the one "God". The science which teaches the existence, character and attributes of the one "God", Yahweh, His laws and government ... the doctrines we are to believe, and the duties we are to practice.

Theology (*the study of 'The' ... the ology*) consists of two branches ... natural and revealed.

Natural theology is the knowledge we have of "God" from His works, by the light of nature and reason. Do you remember what I said? I said, most of the law you can just observe... His works, His law (*constitution as we shall see shortly*).

Revealed theology is that which is to be learned only from revelation...the written word of Yahweh, "the" "one" "God". Like His name, these are things we couldn't possibly observe or know based on the creation ... His works.

Theism: The ism. You see, it always starts with 'the'. The belief or knowledge of the existence of "the" "God" as opposed to atheism (*"a"god*). Now theism differs from deism, (*a lot of people go wrong here...they don't know this*) for although deism implies a belief in the existence of a "God", (A "God"... A "God"), yet it signifies in modern usage, a denial of revelation, which theism does not. You see 'theism' is THE "God" ... the belief in THE "God"; but 'deism' is the belief in A "God" ... totally different.

Theist: One who believes in the existence of "God" ... THE GOD! Theocracy means 'THE "God" ... to hold power...government of a state by the immediate direction of "God". So, a 'theocracy' is a government of a state (*a condition, a group of people*) by the immediate direction of "God", or the state thus governed. Of this species, the Israelites furnish us with an illustrious example. The theocracy lasted until the time of Saul. If you think "God" always rules over this Earth ... He hasn't...we don't obey Him.

THEOCRATIC, or THEOCRATICAL (*starts with 'THE' again*) adjective pertaining to a theocracy; administered by the immediate direction of the "God"...as the theocratic state

of the Israelites. The government of the Israelites was theocratic.

So, we either do the will of "God" or we do –

Democratic: pertaining to a democracy; administered by the immediate direction of 'the people'. So, here 'the' people are "God", and of course, your democracy is 'as one', because we can't all be individually 'the' god. And 'the one' being a sovereign god, makes it a 'theocracy' because there is nothing else.

In other words, in your country you have a supreme being. There is a supreme being. It is not a real being, it's done through images; but there is a supreme being, and as a member of a country, you are under the immediate direction and rule of this 'ONE'. That makes it a 'theocracy'.

Don't be fooled. You see we use different words. So, the common good is a theocracy. The public interest is a theocracy. The public domain is a theocracy. 'I will be your "God" and you will be my people' says "THE" "God", and we say, 'no we will be our own god, as 'one' ... 'the one' theocracy, and we will be our *[own]* people'.

So, we are back to the will of 'the' "God", or the will of 'the' people. Do you see how simple life is. Of course, when we follow the property as we learned in earlier programs, we know our will, has to be unlawful...illegal...wrong...immoral...unjust enrichment.

So, all things are 'the' whatever it may be, or things can be, 'as the'. You can be 'as Gods'. 'Be as' is an oxymoron. You cannot 'be' and also 'be as'. It's not possible.

So 'as' means: like; similar. "Ye shall 'be as' gods, knowing good and evil." 'As is' or 'like that', 'as is' or like that.

The second commandment of "God" forbids 'like that'. Anything 'like that' is unconstitutional, and we'll learn that as we go.

Let's see if we can get a feel for these words now. These words ... constitution, law, being, exist. Four words ... constitution, law, being, exist. If we can grasp the essence of what these words mean, you'll start to see things more clearly.

What is a Constitution: It is the state of being. That form of being or particular structure or connection of parts, which makes or characterizes a system or body.

The state of being: That form of being like constitution of water. What is the constitution of water ... 2 hydrogens, 1 oxygen ...H₂O ... that's the constitution, and the hydrogen and oxygen are constituents of the constitution. Now, do we have the ability to determine our own state of being ... our constitution? No! It's impossible.

You say somebody has a healthy constitution, and it means their makeup...what they is. In the scripture the clay says to the potter, 'why hast thou made me this way...why have you constituted me this way'. No, you can't do that to your Creator ...right?

Constitute: To set; to fix; to establish; to form or compose; to give formal existence to; to make a thing or being what it is. Do we have this ability ... to make a thing what it is? No. So, what it is, we look at its constitution ... what is its being, or state of being ...its makeup, essentially what it is.

Law: That which is laid down or established. Sort of funny, eh? We think law is rules. Rule of law is a little bit different than just law. A law is that which is laid, set or fixed, like statute or constitution. That's why we say the constitution is the supreme law.

I heard a scientist say 'every time we test this, we get the same result, approaching a law'. In other words, law is something that can't change, so by testing or experimenting you can discover a law. It would be like jumping off a cliff and discovering the law of gravity...get the same result. Repeatedly getting the same result makes it a law... just the way it is. Can't change a law ... not a real law. Real law can never change ... like a real constitution cannot change.

State: State is fixedness or standing.

Condition; the circumstances of a being, or thing, at any given time.

Are you starting to see similarities amongst these words about being fixed, not being able to move, concrete, firm, set, established, right? So, state can change. Form can also change. A will can also change, but any changes would be unconstitutional, and transgress the law. The law is fixed and set, and so is the constitution. When you have something that violates those, there is a transgression.

You can change your state, you can change your form, you can change your state of being or condition, you can change the form you think you are, and maybe you will, but they are all going to be unconstitutional, and against the law, IF there is a constitution and a law.

Anytime the state, will or form changes, there is a transgression of the law, which means to go beyond the boundary or the limits of what has been set, because the law cannot change. It is set, fixed, established. All these changes would require a change in constitution...a change of the law...a change of being, and a change of what exists.

Being: Existing in a certain state; a particular state or condition. If the state changes, so does the being. So, state, status, is something that can change, but is it supposed to change? Do we have the ability to change that?

Exist: means to be out of. *(Anytime you see a word start with 'e' or 'ex' it means 'out of')* Everything that exists comes out of something. Something that comes out of nothing is nothing. So, everything that exists, must come from this infinite first cause that Webster was talking about in his dictionary. It's "THE" "God"!

The primary sense is to set, fix or be fixed; whence the sense of permanence and continuance. If it no longer exists, then something has happened to change the state, form, will and so forth.

To be: to have an essence or real being; applicable to matter or body, and to spiritual substances. Spiritual substance is life. A life is a being. Webster says: A supreme being and first cause of all other beings must have existed from eternity, for no being can have created himself. Now, that's just pure logic and reason.

You need to keep working these concepts over and over in your mind, until you can grasp them, see them, and feel them. When you do, you will start to see things that exist, and you will no longer see things that do not exist. Right now, you can argue until you're blue in the face, that something exists that does not exist, because you can only see it in your

mind. And do you know that people are dying for these illusions, for this nonsense, this nuttiness, this mental madness, call it, these vain imaginations.

I'm serious. People are dying and there are parents out there that have lost their children, or children have lost their parents, over wars and different stuff. If they see this and learn this, they're going to be MAD. I mean MAD ... if they can understand this.

Here now is a very misunderstood word. That word is 'author'. What does the word 'author' mean?

Author: The primary sense is one who brings or causes to come forth. One who produces, creates or brings into being as 'the' "God" is 'the' author of 'the' Universe. "God" is the author of our being. See, we think an author is writing words and stuff like that. No. An author is the beginner, former, or first mover of anything; hence, the efficient first cause of a thing. We never think of words or the author creating something. They are just words but words can create promises. Words can do many things. 'I will be your God and you will be My people'...the "God" and the people.

26:19

Now I'm going to take you through the real constitution, and what a counterfeit constitution is... some counterfeit beings who all have the likeness of the real constitution...beings who do not exist, and see if we can figure out our 'State of Being', and our 'State of Existence'. And we'll start at the beginning.

Before the beginning, we know from Noah Webster, that there was a being ... an infinite being...something that existed...a being that has no beginning and no end...eternal being...the supreme being. 'THE'...that was before the beginning and we call that being the "God".

So, in the beginning Yahweh, the "God" created the heaven and the Earth. We're going to go through a real constitution here. And the earth became without form and void. And darkness was on the face of the deep and the spirit of "Yahweh" moved upon the face of the waters...the spirit of the "God". And "Yahweh" said, 'let there be light' and there was light and "Yahweh" saw the light and that it was good and "Yahweh" divided the light from the darkness and "Yahweh" called the light 'day' and the darkness He called 'night' and the evening and the morning were the first day. So, that was the first day of creation. Before that there were no days.

And "Yahweh" said 'let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters and let it divide the waters from the waters. (A firmament is an expanse or a region. See, Yahweh, the "God", is constituting right now...forming things.) And "Yahweh" made the firmament and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters that were above the firmament and it was so. (So, there was water above the first firmament that we're living in. There was water up above the clouds or whatever.) And "Yahweh" called the firmament 'heaven'. (Hmmm! So, where we are right now...'I'm in Heaven')

I'm in Heaven right now. But, of course, we're living in hell on earth. It's an illusion. We're in Heaven right now. We're in the first heaven...the first firmament...the first expanse. There's a difference between being in 'the' Heaven and being in 'a' heaven on earth, OK? We'll learn that as we go.

And "Yahweh " called the first firmament 'heaven' and the evening and the morning were the second day. And "Yahweh " said 'let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place' and the dry land appeared and it was so. (Now we have seas and oceans.) And "Yahweh" called the dry land 'earth' and the gathered together of the waters, called He 'seas' and "Yahweh" saw that it was good and "Yahweh" said 'let the earth bring forth grass to herb yielding seed and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself upon the earth and it was so. And the earth brought forth grass and herb yielding seed after its kind and the tree yielding fruit whose seed was in itself after its kind and "Yahweh " saw that it was good and the evening and the morning were the third day. (Now, we're going into the fourth day.)

And "Yahweh" said 'let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night to let them be for signs, and for seasons and for days and years. (So, He's setting up a calendar ... that's what He's doing.) And let them be lights for the firmament of heaven to give lights upon the earth and it was so. And "Yahweh" made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day and the lesser light to rule the night. He made the stars also. And "Yahweh" set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth and to rule over the day and over the night and to divide the light from the darkness and "Yahweh" saw that it was good. (He made good stuff...our "God"!) And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

And "Yahweh" said 'let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that has life and foul that may fly above the earth in the firmament of heaven. (See...TOLD YOU! So, birds fly in heaven. Go outside and see some birds flying around...they're flying IN HEAVEN. So, where do you think the first heaven is? Birds fly in it.) And "Yahweh" created great whales and every living creature that moveth which the waters brought forth abundantly after their kind and every winged foul after his kind and "Yahweh" saw it was good and Yahweh BLESSED THEM...(so these things are holy...they're blessed) saying 'be fruitful and multiply, fill the waters in the sea and let foul fill the earth and the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

And "Yahweh" said 'let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle and creeping thing and beast of the earth after his kind and it was so. And "Yahweh" made the beast of the earth after his kind and cattle after their kind and everything that creepeth upon the earth after his kind. And "Yahweh" saw that it was good. (Now, you see, the reason He is saying everything is made after its kind is because kind can only reproduce its kind. There is no evolution. It can only reproduce after its kind.

Same with all the plants, and that's why they are after their kind...a seed within themselves. It can only reproduce the same kind. "Yahweh" made sure nobody would believe this evolution nonsense.)

And "Yahweh" said 'let us make man in our image' (after our likeness). And let them have dominion over the fish in the sea and over the foul in the air and over the cattle and over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (So, "Yahweh" created man in His own image.) In the image of the "God" created He him, male and female, created He them. (He created both males and females...nothing else.

All the stuff about transgender stuff...these are all mutations. "Yahweh" didn't create that stuff. This all comes about based on sin. Whenever you transgress the law, the constitution, you will suffer the penalty, right? These things are not normal.) And "Yahweh" said 'behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed which is upon the face of all

the earth and every tree in which is a tree yielding seed and to you, it shall be for meat. (for food) And to every beast of the earth and to every fowl of the air and to everything that creepeth upon the earth wherein there is life.

"I have given you every green herb for food (meat) and it was so and "Yahweh" saw everything He had made and behold (behold means to see, to observe, to behold) it was very good and the evening and the morning were the sixth day. Thus, the heavens and the earth were finished and all the host of them and on the seventh day "Yahweh" ended His work which He had made and He rested on the seventh day from all His work which He had made. And "Yahweh" blessed the seventh day and sanctified it because in it He had rested from all His work which He created and made."

And this is the creation and the constitution ... the true state of being of the heavens and the earth, when they were created in the day that the "God" Yahweh made the heavens and the earth. *(I re-wrote that sentence a little bit...first part.)*

Now, go outside and have a look. Go on! I'll wait. Get outside! Have a look...I said I'd wait. Is this constitution real? Are there birds, bees, flowers and trees, sky, water, earth and everything else. Of course it's real! This is your state of being. Now, look at yourself. Now don't worry if you don't believe in this "God" part yet...you know, how "God" created all this stuff ... fine, throw Him out the window...reject Him...I couldn't care less. We're looking at the effect. Tell me the effect is real. Of course, the effect is real. We are only looking at the facts, the evidence and the proof.

Now pinch yourself, and see if you're a constituent of this constitution. Are you part of this constitution? Yeah! Are you a man or a woman...a living human. Are you part of this constitution...a part of it? Yeah! You're part of it. Now, you're not a party to making this constitution, just a part of it. You are not the creator or the constitutor. You're not the former or the author. You are just part of the creation. You had nothing to do with it ... the constitution ... informed by the word of "Yahweh", the "God".

Can you be a partaker of this constitution (*a partaker is one who takes a part; he is not part of it...he holds or bears a part*)? No. You cannot be a partaker of "Yahweh's" constitution. You can't take part of it ... **YOU ARE PART OF IT!** You have no choice. So, you're not a partaker of the real constitution; you are simply part of it. You have no choice. You can't choose to be who, or what you are. That is an insane, delusional thought.

Now, remember, you can get rid of "God" if you want ...not a problem ... He's only the cause of all this. We're looking at the effects. We want the facts, the evidence and the proof. When you see the part you are holding, and that you bear from the constitution you made ... that you are part of ...a partaker of ... you're going to laugh. It's really funny. You will see some of it in this program and you're going to see the rest of it in the next program. And this is going to be a rather long program, so I hope you've got a coffee with you, or a tea or something.

36:39

Now, if you were real and created as the image of Yahweh, the "God" ... just the image; can you imagine how real "Yahweh" is. "Yahweh" says 'you were created in My image' ... you're just an image. If I look in a mirror and I see an image, there has to be something there [*in front of the mirror*], or there can't be an image. So, the "God" is real. There's no doubt

about that, because I'm a real "image".

So, that is how things ought to be, in order to be constitutionally lawful ... as set, fixed and established. This is the constitution, the law, your state of being. FACT! Now, everything is programmed in this constitution except for man. The Earth revolves; the gravity keeps things from flying off into space; swallows will build their mud nests; the water tides rise and fall ... all these things are beyond our control. We can't do anything about those things.

But, we are different ... you're special. Only we have the likeness of "God" ... see the resemblance (*just look in a mirror*). Just a second, gotta look a little holy. "Yahweh" says 'I am holy; you be holy ...you be holy because I am holy'. So, here's a holy look. How do you like that, eh? So, you can see the resemblance.

So, what are we going to do as part of this constitution?

Well, this is what a stylized thing of "God's" constitution is, right? Sky, birds, bees, flowers and the trees, moon, planets ... the whole Universe. There's "God". This is just the Earth, which is part of His creation. And, of course, He created man on the sixth day, male and female, and the males and females get together as one...married and more kids, and the population just increases in the world.

So, we have a constitution; we have one family ... this is all one family (*see diagram 1*) These are all related ... they all come from the "God". So, you all have royal descendency, don't you? Hmm, that's why you should be obeying the Royal law instead of the 'Common Law'. Everyone thinks the 'Common Law' is ...I'll explain that later too.

One family; one Father and these (*see diagram 1*) are all sons. That's why we all say we are children of the Father. We're all born of the "God", Yahweh. This is where it came forth ... this is where everyone comes forth from. We're all in His likeness ... of course, we're in the likeness of our parents, but all the way back ... man is the likeness of "Yahweh".

"Yahweh" is King, Judge and Lawgiver. We have a government ... "Yahweh" is the government and of course, we have a one world order. Everyone thinks a one world order is bad. Well, it is, if 'the' people are making a one world order, at the insistence or influence of Satan.

But its not a bad thing if "Yahweh", the God", who has infinite knowledge and wisdom and who is the Owner and the Creator of everything, has a one world order ... His one world order would be fantastic – and in fact it will be in the future. And this is reality, natural and true. Like I said ... go outside and have a look. Tell me this is not real; this is not natural and this is not true. Everything there is true; it's reality. Where it came from ... fine, just forget that for now. It doesn't matter. So, in this scenario ... out of One, we have become many, and this is natural. This is real. This is true.

We have parents; we have great grandparents ... children and grandchildren ... just look at your family reunion ... right? (*Marcus makes a triangle with his hands*) It starts here (*at the top*) and keeps getting bigger and bigger (*as he gets to base of triangle*). And "God" is the King, and we are all royal descendants, and we're all of one bloodline, ... did you know that?

We're all of one bloodline ... "Yahweh" even says in the scripture 'all people are of one blood' and what do we say? No ... this bloodline, that bloodline, this race, that race. This is all evolutionary thinking. It's not true at all. You're all one family... all one progenitor.

Now, as new members come in, older ones die away ... so, this is like a pyramid scheme, isn't it? ... more and more people down here, and the older ones keep dying off at the top. I thought a pyramid scheme was illegal. Hmmm, "God" runs a pyramid scheme ... can you imagine that? And, of course, if there is a "God" then we have a one world order under "God".

41:16



Now, the first picture on the left of this diagram we've already realized is reality. Forget about the cause but this is reality. It is what you see, OK? You can't deny that. If you deny that, you're just stupid, stubborn, whatever.

Now, we have no Creator god on the right side picture in this diagram. We've rejected "God". So, what do we have? Well, we still have this part (*Marcus points to the left side of the diagram*) ... the reality part; but we don't have the "God". So, we just take that and that's over here (*right side of diagram*).

We just can't accept the "God". But, now we have a problem...so, what do we do? Well, first of all, we don't know what is right and wrong, because we don't have a one world order from an infinite wisdom source. So, we end up having no "God", no law, no rules, just chaos.

So, what does this absence of the "God" create? Well, it creates chaos! OK, maybe we can solve it, but the point is, it causes chaos. Anything can and will happen now. We don't know if things are going to end up good or bad ...whatever we decide.

So, here is where the saying comes from, 'there, but for the grace of "God", go we'. And this is the tactic being used today, for today's world view ... our existence, which is evolution. Different tactics, same results. Same results as the Inquisition or the Crusades; same result as keeping the word of the "God" from man. Today, we don't have to keep it from you, because people just don't have time to read it, I guess...too busy doing whatever...watching TV, I guess.

So, before the beginning there was no supreme Being here, no "God", there was nothing. Then, at the beginning, there was something. We don't know when the beginning was, and that something (*source and cause unknown*)...something just appeared, and then evolved and we just happen to be what we are today. And at some point our mind evolved where we said, 'hey, let's become civilized...let's stop dragging the wife around by the hair, and living in caves; and all this stuff you're told, right? 'Let's become civilized.'

Well, this is racketeering. You see creating a problem and providing a solution...by rejecting the "God", we're creating a problem. But there was no problem before you rejected the "God". We had laws and a world order.

All the pain and suffering in the world is created by rejecting the "God". By rejecting the "God", everyone now is a law unto themselves ... the biggest and strongest will survive. We are all equal. Ha ha!

Do you know something funny? Who's got all the money in the world? A little dweeb, anemic type of nerdy people, and the big, strong people are the servants of them. So, you see how evil all this stuff about law, and medicine, and finances, and banking, and all that kind of stuff is?

In the real world, if we hadn't created our civilization and stuff ...all gone, right? So, what's going on there? So, we have to make some kind of deal amongst ourselves. So, we're all standing around here with smirks on our faces...no "God"...and what are we gonna do now? So, we gotta make a deal amongst ourselves, or we'll end up killing each other. So, what did man come up with? We need protection from each other. We need rules. (*We gave up on the original rules, so have to make some counterfeit ones.*)

44:53

So, on the left (*of the diagram*) we had law and order ... on the right, we don't. On the left...out of 'One' we became many, and man decided he needed 'a' god (*somebody to make up laws*), so instead of 'out of 'One' we were many; we will out of 'many' become another 'one'. So, we're creating 'another' (*replacement*) 'one', which is our new, or counterfeit 'god'.

See what we do? So, this is how the world looks today. Instead of a billion families on earth (*pointing to left side of diagram*) all related in one family, we only have (*pointing to right side of diagram*) 192 families or around that many nations – or man-made families. That's it. There are countries, nations, sovereigns, fathers, all gods ... 192 different lawgivers, legal systems.

That's it ... out of many we are a new series of 'one's'; out of many we are another 'one'; out of many we are 'one' (*pointing to each country in the diagram on right*). Here (*pointing to diagram on left*) all these people obey the law of One Sovereign. In here (*pointing to one country in diagram on right*) they all obey the law of one of the sovereigns, but these don't all obey each other.

Oh, no. These are territories, and they defend, they fight like hell. You've heard of war, haven't you? That's what this (*pointing to diagram on right*) is all about. They are killing each other, right ... taking territories, and stuff like that.

In Exodus 11, "Yahweh" says "*And they said one to another, let us make brick and burn them thoroughly and they had brick for stone and they had slime for mortar and they said 'go to, let us build a city, a country and a tower whose top may reach unto heaven and let us make us a name' ... a name, a nation, a country, a family ... a family name 'lest we be scattered upon the face of the whole Earth' and the Lord came down to see the city and the tower which the children of men builded and the Lord said 'Behold, the people has become 'one'.*

(They have become one.) "*And they all have one language and this they begin to do and now **NOTHING WILL BE RESTRAINED FROM THEM.***"

They can't be controlled (*that's what 'restrained' means*). They can't be controlled; they can't be governed, so "*nothing will be restrained from them which they imagine to do*". So, this is an imagination thing. We're imagining it. So, let us form a country ... let us make a constitution ... let us create our own state of being.

47:25

Now read your country's constitution. What is it? It basically creates a false god, a fiction father, called a government, altogether, a new state of being.

Isaiah 33:22 "*for Yahweh is our judge, Yahweh is our lawgiver, Yahweh is our king*". "Yahweh" is our Government ... judge, judicial system, lawgiver, legislative branch, king, executive branch. That's what we do, OK? We create our own god. King, judge, lawgiver ... all three branches of government. The god of your country is you acting as your god ... the people as one.

You do not obey the "God's" law. You obey the American Law, the Canadian Law, the Egyptian Law and the German Law. Each of the 192 is a family ... is a sovereign ... is a god.

So, this is the way it works:

So, (*pointing to diagram on left*) in real life we have the "God" Yahweh, making us, and out of that One, we are many. And we can see that plainly. This is reality ... this is what goes on in the world...more and more people and so forth. If we have no lawgiver, no "God", we have to make a god ... a lawgiver ... we have to make a god.

So, out of many (*pointing to middle diagram*) we are one. So, out of many we are one. And why do we have to make a god, a lawgiver? To protect our life, liberty, properties ... mammon again ... to protect what we think is ours. It's not ours! This is where we make a fatal mistake.

So, in other words, out of many we are one. Well, how does the 'one' come about? Well, we give birth to it. It's our image. We make it, in our likeness. So, instead of us being made into the likeness of the "God", we have created 'a' god being, made in our own likeness. Now, who is higher ... a god or a god-maker? We create the constitution; therefore, we are its god. Next problem: We are higher than this new "god". No problem! We agreed to give to god everything ... our life, our property, our fortunes and our honour. All power is given to the god we make, and I mean **ALL POWER!**

You know what that means... it means everything. People wonder why they can't do this, or that, right? So, we do a complete invert, and this is why everything is grass roots. The power is supposed to come from the top down ... but not in your society, not in your legal system. Oh, no. It goes from the bottom up. Duh!

But, you see, in reality it can't. We're tricked into doing this...thinking we're so smart. We're deceiving ourselves, and now the guy above you, goes 'ha, ha ...I got more power, and you agreed to it, and you've taken the benefits, and you're involved in this, and now it's your will, it's a promise ... I can demand it ... you're going to obey. That's it.

The god we made is above us now, and we're all its subjects. Our made-up god, is our father, and we are the sons. Now, isn't that something. So, (*pointing to diagram on the*

right) all these many here come out of that one. That one there (*pointing to bottom of triangle on 2nd diagram*) was the image of all these (*pointing to top of triangle in 2nd diagram*). It's an image of an image.

Have you ever heard of anyone making their own father (*pointing to diagram 3*)? We pretend we can make our own father, and then we pretend we were born from it. **YOU NUTS? ARE YOU RETARDED? ARE YOU INSANE.** I mean there's gotta be a better word than retarded, insane, stupid, incompetent. There's gotta be a better word for it to fit this thinking.

Can you make your father and then go 'I'm born from him, from something you just made'? It's like going back in time ... you can't do that! And, it's all in your head! Stupid. And where does the power come from? In the grassroots, the power is handed up, instead of coming down. See ... everything is just backwards.



51:41

So, let's have a look at the two constitutions ... your state of being. The first one (*diagram on left*) is the "God's" constitution or the "God's" family. Here, the "God" is the author. He creates His constitution. This is the word of the "God". He owns His creation. He is king, judge and lawgiver.

You have heaven and earth. You've got birds and bees and flowers and trees, the sun and moon and stars. You have mankind. You have everything there is. This is reality, and this is natural and this is true. You are part of this family. You are living and you are real.

Here (*pointing to diagram on right*) is a man-made constitution. This is a new family. You see here (*pointing to top of diagram on right*) ... out of many we are one, and it's the 'one' that creates this one (*pointing to small circle above triangle*) ... image, born of. So, man creates this constitution. Man is the author of this. How do you create your own constitution? Can you just create your own being, your own constitution ... what you are? Of course you can't. It's nutty!

This is the word of man. Man owns this creation and when you see what they own in the end ... they own NOTHING! It's funny ... it's very funny. They claim stuff, and steal stuff,

but they don't own anything. So, man owns this creation (*pointing to diagram on right*) where man is king, judge and lawgiver, but what's missing here is 'a' god.

So, out of many we are one, and the 'one' (*we created*) will be our god. This is why you have it on Americans, they just flaunt it in everyone's face. They couldn't care less. They are the freest from the "God" on Earth. They are the furthest removed from the true "God" ... Americans. E pluribus unum (*out of many we are one*). It's on all your American money, right? One, one, one, one.

So, how are you going to become 'one'? How are you going to become this 'one' (*pointing to small circle above triangle in right diagram*)? And then you (*pointing to triangle in right diagram*) take on the identity of this 'one' (*pointing to circle above triangle in right diagram*). It makes you an American. You'll learn this in the next program. You take the image of this, right? It's called a 'graven image' which is very bad, very bad ... can't do that.

So, how do a whole bunch of people get together and become one. You see, (*pointing to diagram on left*) look at reality. I told you, you can't understand any of this stuff unless you look at reality. You have to see the original. You have to see the original creation and, of course, people nowadays, are starting to wake up to all of this, and they're going 'this is nuts; this is stupid'. Of course, it's all stupid and nuts, but you've got to keep looking at the original, to see how much of a forgery a forgery is, or you can't see it's a forgery. Very important we do that.

So, how do all the people join together to become one? Oh, I know...we'll all hold hands ... all hold hands; everybody hold hands ... look, we're all one ... all joined as one. But, if someone lets go, then you're not part of the 'one' anymore. I got an idea ... let's all pile on top of each other ... a big pile. No, that won't work. You just squish the ones on the bottom, so you can't become 'one' that way.

How else can we become 'one'? Oh, I know. Let's all have the same name ... yeah, like a club. We'll form a club, a group. We'll call ourselves the Hell's Angels. Hell's Angels ... that's a good name, eh? That's an oxymoron too. So, it's like a club, and we'll all have the same last name. All these ones here (*pointing to triangle in right diagram*) will all be Americans, or we'll all be Canadians, or we'll all be ... see how this works.

So, your country name is a family name. It's a surname. It's your last name. This is how your identity is done. This is your personal identity. We all have the same identity, the same fiction father and we're all sons of the same fiction father. But, see ... now you know you can't be part of this.

Here (*pointing to left diagram*) in the original Creation, we are part of this, and here (*pointing to the right diagram*) in our counterfeit [*fiction*] creation we're a partaker. So, you're taking part in this ... something you have to have and hold, because in reality, you're not it. It's not natural. It's not true. So, you have to hold it, and we will see this later, how you hold your identity, rather than be your identity. So, (*pointing to right diagram*) you are a member in name only, not in fact. Remember, courts only deal in facts ...just the facts ma'am. So, something goes on here to make this a fact ... maybe.

So, here (*pointing to right diagram*) we are the author brought into being by the word of man. We create a constitution, except our words do not constitute anything. Nothing comes into being by our words. It's nothing. In fact, your new state of being comes from something you just made up. How can I be made from something I just made up?

I'm going to go through this again ... out of many we become one, right ... and then we become made from this 'one' (*pointing to circle above diagram on right*) here. **YOU CAN'T MAKE YOUR MAKER!** I mean, WAKE UP! I don't know how more emphatic to say this ... You can't make your maker. Go ahead and make your mom and dad. Go ahead. You can't do it. It's impossible, and yet that's what we're doing here. It's beyond nutty.

Now, look at 'out of many we are one'. Your new state of being, is one of the many, out of the one that was made by the many. WE ARE INSANE! You are descended from something you made. Have you completely lost your grip on all reality. You cannot make your maker. STUPID! You can't make your own father. You see, everything is backwards, upside down, goes back in time. You can't create where you came from.

You see, we refuse to believe that the "God" made us, but we do believe we have the ability to make "God". We are higher and more powerful than even the "God". We do what the "God" cannot even do – we make the father of ourselves. It's all magic, witchcraft, necromancy, sorcery, enchanters, familiar spirits ... all against the law. It's all just an illusion. It's more than a miracle, it's magic ...the black arts ...it's done with images. We'll learn how that's done in the next program.

Oh, yeah, I wrote down here (*pointing to print below diagram on left*) 'out of one we are many'; here (*left diagram*) 'out of many we are one'. Here (*left diagram*) 'In the "God" we live and move and have our being.' This is the essence of your existence. Everyone here is born of the "God". This is the common progenitor.

Here (*right diagram*) 'out of many we are one'. Canada is one of the sovereign nations. 'In Canada we live and move and have our being' and that's why they ask you where you were born ... 'oh, I was born in Canada'. No, you weren't. You had to join it...you adopt it. We'll get to this later too when I explain the full concept of the 'person'.

You weren't born in Canada. Until you register and you say 'I was born in Canada' you don't even exist...not in the legal system. Of course, you exist in reality ... natural and true, but you don't exist in this (*pointing to right diagram*) nonsense ... this game stuff that is all unlawful, and you're not allowed to do.

So, we have the ability to write a constitution ... not make a constitution. Our constitution is just on paper. The U.S. Supreme Court calls it a living document. I'll call the Supreme Court judge a dead idiot ... a living document ... what are you talking about ... a living document. Yeah, a living graven image. No...we give it life. It's not living, neither is it alive. We personify it. We give our body and life to it ... not the other way around. Our constitution is just a plan on paper. Before you wrote this constitution, the country never existed, and if you dissolve your constitution tomorrow, everything that is real, natural and true is still here.

The beings in this constitution are just fictional beings. They do not exist. They only exist on paper, on documents, and on forms completed by you, to give formal existence. In form, not in substance. We act as constituents of the constitution, which is nothing.

Now, man's constitution didn't create any land, water, birds, or bees, or even man. No problem, we just make claim to the "God's" constitution. Claim a territory and defend it like an animal. So, what did we create, that we can rule over and govern? In reality and truth ... NOTHING. We rule over nothing. It's all just in your imagination ... in your head.

You can only lawfully rule over what you actually made. That's the rule of law. So, we rule over our fictional characters by assuming their identity. We personify it. We give our body and life to it, and we APPEAR AS IT ... we appear in person ...we appear to be driving that person. Everything we do, is only to 'appear like'. In the next program we're going to show you all that too ... with the face and stuff, OK.

1:01:41

So, what's in a man-made constitution? Nothing. Nobody and nothing. Everything there is, is in the "God's" constitution. Let's get real, here. Everything is in the "God's" constitution. Don't want to believe in the "God". **DON'T!** Couldn't care less. But, the reality is that everything is in that part (*the "God's" constitution*); not in this part (*man's constitution*)... this is all nonsense. This is all fiction, this is not true.

So, like I said, you can get rid of the "God" ... don't believe in the "God" ... it doesn't matter. Look at the facts, evidence and proof. Look at the effect and the cause. You don't know the cause, you don't accept the cause, you can't understand the cause ... fine, don't. But, look at the facts, evidence and proof, and then look at what we're doing. We're not even done with what we're doing yet. Wait 'til you see everything we do. At the end you're going to go ... I must have lost my mind. So, everything is in the "God's" constitution. Everything.

In the beginning was the word and the words were from Yahweh and the words were of Yahweh and without the words, nothing is made that is made. So, without the "God", nothing exists. OK? A man-made constitution is just a paper god, a paper fiction. The only evidence of the constitution you have been living is on paper. Your imagination is not evidence. It's not evidence. Man's constitution is just a plan on paper ... a scheme to seize the "God's" constitution and make it their own.

There's not even a man in this one. It's all fiction. We have to assume the role of each fictional character in our own man-made constitution. We assume the office of the President ... we assume the role of a Judge. (*'Assume' means unjust. That's what it means OR to take for granted. This is an oxymoron, again.*) We have to take a part, a role, a character, and we play the part ... think for it ... speak for it ... act for it ... appear as it.

Nothing is ever what it appears to be. I don't appear to be here ... **I AM HERE.** 'Appear' is something different. Thou are not what thou seemst. These are William Shakespeare's sayings again. Well then, people would say the "God" is just imaginary ... the "God" has no state of being'. REALLY? Go outside and have a look ... what represents the "God".

Then have a look in the mirror at what represents you. HMMM! And, that's why I told you in the 'Confusion Words and Voice' programs that there are laws that govern images that you're not aware of. Law, that which is laid down, set and established ... who constituted the law? Yahweh, the "God" did ... the constitution. And this is what it is ... we and everything there is, is present because of "Yahweh"'s will.

If it was not His will to create all this, it wouldn't be here. We are part of the law ... part of the constitution. We are part of the "God's" work ... part of the creation ... part of the land, part of the word of the "God" because all things were made by the word of the "God". The real constitution is the essence of our being and when we were formed of the dust of

the earth, the word of the "God" was made flesh and that "God" breathed life into it, and made it the living word of Himself ... a living being.

And what do we do? We re-constitute the law ... the land ... the constitution with a new form on paper ... a new state of being ... a new existence ... in 'our' likeness. But, it's just an image ... just a likeness. We have to give it life ... refer to the "God" here, you see ... the life-giver.

We give it life in body. The only life we have – that which was first given to us. We personify it. You have to choose to be it. You have to say 'I am American ... this is my identity, which is, of course, a relationship, and we'll see that this is a fictional relationship. It's not a real relationship.

You are part of this constitution in name only, not in fact. Everyone's been looking for this little piece of information, and you'll understand how important this is. You do not own America or Canada. Canada owns you; but, in name only, not in fact.

Remember that drawing ... where a "God" owns this creation. Well, the one you guys all became 'one' of, owns its creation. So, there's a game being played. So, you are owned by the country you live in, because of the illusion; but ONLY IN NAME, not in fact ... not in reality! You can only 'appear as'.

Canada was given birth by the people 'as one'. Canada is the image of the people. America is the image of the people. Spain is the image of the people. Germany is the image of the people. Iran is the image of the people. OK? That is what a country is.

So, the illusion we live in, and are party to, is so normal we cannot see it. I mean, who would have ever thought your country is against the law of the "God". It's been going on from the beginning. We are not part of it; we are only a part-taker of it. We have to take a part of it. And you can't fully see this unless you know the real law, the real constitution, and your real being, and only by learning the scripture, can you see that it all transgresses the law ... that which was laid down and established during the creation.

"Yahweh" says, I change not. I am the same yesterday, today and tomorrow. "Yahweh" has the same state of being. *(And so do you, it is just in your imagination.)* That is why all these things are fictions of law, fictions of the real constitution. The law, the constitution, your state of being, cannot change either; it remains the same ... immutable. We, too, have the same state of being, same law and constitution. Re-constituting everything with a new identity, is just in your head, and it is stealing. It has to do with the word 'relations', and we will learn how we do that in the next program.

Now, you can tear up your constitution tomorrow ... you know, your country's constitution everyone wants to defend. You see, things have been done so you'll defend something that you're not even supposed to have. It's genius how all this stuff is done. You can tear up your constitution tomorrow, and nothing vanishes except what is in your head ... your evil imagination.

That's what will vanish when you tear up your constitution. Everything is still here. Get rid of everything you think is American or Canadian and tomorrow all these things are still here. Get rid of your 'person', your national identity, and you are still here. Your whole man-made constitution is just an illusion. Get rid of the Real Constitution, ... well, then there's nothing.

The Canadian constitution came into being in your head through a conspiracy 'as one' in 1867 ... the American in 1776. Before that there were no Canadian trees ... they were the "God's" trees. There was no Canadian man, just the "God's" man. There was no American man; just the "God's" man, created in His likeness, His image.

The first time man used their evil imaginations, the "God" destroyed all life from Earth, except for those who found favour with "God". He says those that were just ... Noah was a just man in his generations. 'Just' means just. You see this pencil. This is just a pencil. I take a piece of gum and stick it to the side, it's not just a pencil anymore. So, when you create images, a mask...personification ... anything that transgresses the law ... the constitution ... is unjust. So, that's what the word 'just' means. So, Noah was just, and that is why he was spared. He found favour with the "God".

1:10:35

And right after the flood man started doing it again. And then, we read this again: "*The LORD [Yahweh] came down to the city and the tower which the children of men builded*". See, they're making their own constitution. "And Yahweh said, behold the people as one and they all have one language and this they begin to do and now nothing will be restrained from them which they have imagined to do."

See, the "God" knows you can't really change your state of being ... your constitution. So, we'll see when we get to the second commandment, that's not how this is done. It's done through our own vain imaginations. Your written constitution is not a living constitution. We have to live this constitution and give it life. We have to assume, take the place of it, and represent it. We have to personify it. And this is all Witchcraft and Necromancy. This is all giving life to the dead.

A man-written constitution is nothing. It's just magic words and people act on it ... think for it, speak for it, and act for it, and of course, appear for, and, as it. They personify it. They give their body to this. We are to use our body and our life to do the will of the "God". We are to personify the "God". We are to be "God"-like ... in the likeness of the "God".

We are all "God"-like by default, unless we do not keep the commandments. It's true. Instead we use our body and our life to do our own will, through a state of being that is dead ... a fiction. Us as gods, as law-giver is a fiction of law. We are just a man.

Remember, fictions were invented so we do not have to pretend, but command. We appear as Canadians, we appear in 'person'. It is not your identity. It is an identity we made up and carry with us. We bear it, right? We bear it and we appear as it.

Everything is a mockery and imitation of the "God" and His constitution. And I mean, everything. We steal everything from Him, and through unlawful conversion we take jurisdiction over His constitution. In Malachi 3, "Yahweh" asks 'Will man rob Me'. People were going 'where do we rob you' and "Yahweh" explains it very well. He says 'even your whole nation'. We re-constituted ... everything is represented (*re-presented*) as ours. We form anew. We re-make everything in our likeness ... our identity.

We're no longer the "God's" man. We are Canada's man. Canada becomes our maker, but only by the form, which we will learn in the next program as a graven image. We belong to

Canada or the U.S.A. but only because of a change in relationship, we bear unto ourselves, which changes our identity

Acts 17: 24-28 *"Yahweh that made the world and all things therein, seeing that He is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; Neither is worshipped with Men's hands, as though he needed anything, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; and has made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the Earth and has determined the times before appointed and the bounds of their habitation that they should seek the Lord if happily they might feel after Him and find Him, though He be not far from any one of us."* Be not far from any one of us, our "God". *"For in him we live, and move, and have our being."* And that's Acts 17: 24-28. Probably one of the nicest scriptures there is.

Instead, what do we do? For in Canada we live and move and have our being ... a lie, and complete counterfeit of reality, totally dishonoring our real Father.



1:14:45

Now, let me give you a different visualization of this ... maybe one that you can relate a little bit easier. See, there is no point in me just showing you something, and explaining these principles of law to you ... once you've got that, the details you'll be able to figure out for yourself.

How do you like my drawing? This is a new state of being ... new constitution. We create a stage. Here's the stage (*pointing to right*) and here we are (*pointing to stick people on left*). This is man ... real beings, OK. Shakespeare said to this great stage of fools ... it's amazing how Shakespeare keeps coming up in my study of the word of the "God". Shakespeare understood the illusion we live. He was somehow involved in the translation of scripture. He paraphrases the principles of the word of the "God" throughout his plays.

So, a stage is a place of action or performance. Look at the 'statutes' of your legislation. They are all based on 'acts' and duties to 'perform'. A stage player is an actor on the stage; one whose occupation is to 'represent' characters on the stage. The character cannot 'represent' you. No. Your birth certificate cannot 'represent' you. It's a piece of paper.

Remember, Webster said a 'person' is primarily a mask used by an actor on stage. So, that is what a 'person' is ... a human 'person'.

We have the stage, the place where you perform ... Canada, America, Germany, Spain ... the actors, that would be you ... we need a script or scripture. The scripture is divided into two acts ... so, is our legislature ... we write up our acts or bills ... and we perform by, and through the character, as men, but we 'appear in person' ... your national identity. In other words, we appear as the character ... a Canadian son.

We want to be part of this, so we become a partaker. We take a part. We assume its place ... we get up on stage and assume its place ... its being ... pretend we are it,... give it life, voice ... act for it, think for it, sing for it (*when we sing the anthem ... a hymn to your country is a hymn to your god*).

How we act has already been determined by the god ... of how we are to perform ... the legislation called Canadian law ... the will of the people ... our man-made written script ... we play the role. It is the role these guys (*pointing to the stick men on the stage*) that have rights and duties. And, we only get those rights and duties if we assume the role. (*Separation of "church" & "State", takes on a whole new look.*)

Remember, man can have more than one role for more than one person in law. This is what the legal system says. Now the word of man is made fiction-flesh when we personify it. It's a mockery of the "God", and of the Messiah and of the crucifixion, and everything else ... just a mockery of the whole thing.

Now everyone thinks it's real. Each actor has a different role to play, depending on your character. Would you like or desire to be a part of this ... take a part ... be a partaker ... you have to request it, to be part of it. You perform, you get credit; perform wrong, you lose credit.

We use credit as money. Who created all this? Who wrote the script? Who authored all this? Who owns all this? Whose imagination is this? Whose words created all this? Who is billed to perform the various acts, called a billing to appear? And who assumed the roles of the character of the word of man, so that the word was made fiction-flesh and given life?

We are living the life of a dead being. See (*pointing to the diagram*) we are Partakers, we Assume, we Personify, we Appear in Person, and these are the Actors. No different than Clint Eastwood appearing as Dirty Harry. The very first thing I wrote on the website ... very first sentence sums everything up ... ""God" [Yahweh] gave you one face," (*one identity... the likeness of the "God" ... the resemblance of the "God" ... your behalf in His name, right*) "and you make yourself another!"

Second commandment forbids this. Everybody thinks it's about ... well, anyways, we're going to get to what everyone thinks it is. It doesn't mean that at all. Best scam going, this second command of the "God".

So, our real identity is who you are, and your man-made artificial identity is carried in our pocket. We carry it in our pockets. It's just a document. All these things we think are so real, are just fictions of law. Look at the real constitution again. Anything that transgresses it, or goes beyond the boundaries or limits of how it has been constituted, is unconstitutional, unlawful and sin; for sin is the transgression of the law. OK?

It's all just witchcraft. It is backwards, upside down, not real, not natural and not true. I mean, how much more do you need to know? It's not real, it's not natural and it's not true.

It should be clear by now that the only false god there can be is you ... there's only us people here. Not only do we become "Gods", we also, of necessity, have to make a god. We have to make our maker, or there will be chaos. It is the making of a god that is the idolatry part. In fact, idolatry is the second turn of the three turns in the swindle.

The next program takes us to the second commandment of the "God". It is the key to the world-wide deception that has eluded even the most ardent students of scripture. It is the key to understanding how you break the law, and also the key to finding the solution.

The Serpent Move

This program is called "The Serpent Move". The Serpent Move ... everything begins with The Serpent Move.

In the last program we talked about 'Constitution' ... what is your constitution ... your being? But, the second commandment of "God", is how we actually violate this, and it goes to something very, very important. So, a constitution is how things are made and put together. In other words, what it is. And we looked at how with human hands and skills, we reconstitute and form it, and put things together. .. the way we would like it to be. And, of course, the key word there is 'like'. And "God" says

Romans 12:2 *"And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of Yahweh."*

So, what does it mean to conform?

Conform: Made to resemble; assuming the same form; like; resembling.

Transform: To change the form of; to change the shape or appearance.

In theology, the study of "God" (*of 'The'*), it means to change the natural disposition and temper of man from a state of enmity to "God" and His law, into the image of "God", or into a disposition and temper conformed to the will of "God"; which means to take on "God's" appearance and character ... to be 'Godly'. ... to assume the appearance of 'godliness'.

Now, you know that your being cannot change. I mean, let's get real... you can't change your constitution ... who you are. Deception cannot be done physically. It's done through the mind, and this is why Yahweh is saying 'be not conformed to this world, but renew your mind'. There has to be a transformation of your mind ... not physically, because that can't be done. So, it is the second commandment of "God" that shows how it is done. It also shows what is prohibited, and this second commandment shows how we are to be, or not to be, of "God"....of "God" (*genitive case*), depending on whether you obey His commandments or not.

Yahweh says again, "I will be your "God" and you will be my people". Key words "will be". And what "God" wants to be, will be.

Now, being raised Catholic, I had never heard of this commandment. In fact, I don't think I ever heard of this thing called 'idolatry'. I don't know of any religions that give sermons on this, other than to say ... some of them talk a little about idolatry is wrong, and the worship of false gods. And only some other religions, of course, practice idolatry ... never your religion. Every religion has the exact, right and true "God". This is what they believe.

I also notice in the catechism of the teachings of the Catholic church, that the second commandment is not there. It's in the Bible but it's not in the catechism ... their teachings ... the church's teachings. There are ten commandments but the second one is not there.

So when I compared the catechism with the Bible, I see that the tenth commandment is divided into two. So, now you would think there would be eleven, but by taking out the

second and dividing the tenth into nine and ten ... well, we still have ten. So, it's not there.

Well, why doesn't the Catholic catechism teach the second commandment ... I guess it's not very important, or maybe REALLY important. Remember, when you're swindled it's good to be skeptical. So, why hide it ... but why is it second on "God's" list. So this must be a very important commandment. I mean this one comes before 'thou shalt not kill and steal' and so forth.

The first time I read it, it sounded silly. It says don't make carved images and don't make a likeness of anything ... hmmm, that's basically what it prohibits. Really, "God"? "God", is that the best you can come up with? I mean, certainly there are more serious commands you have for us than that? So, no wood sculptures are allowed, or ice sculptures, or statues, or paintings or drawings, or maybe even photographs. I had read in the newspaper that the Hutterites in Alberta, Canada, did not want their photograph on their driver's license because of this commandment. Of course, the Supreme Court of Alberta ruled on this ... not "God" ... the Supreme Court of Alberta ruled on whether they could not have their pictures on their driver's license.

So, it seems that if you carve 'Bobby loves Suzie' on a tree, it's against the law. Maybe the commandment means no graffiti. That would make sense... want to keep the creation beautiful. I can understand no killing, or stealing, or rape, or kidnapping ... nope, it seems that doing no art, is more important to "God". "God" is saying 'don't be an artist' ... I don't like artists and an artist is one who makes art. What, exactly, is art? Art is anything done by human hands and skill. It is artificial as opposed to natural. Anything done by "God's" hand is natural. "God" is the god of nature.

Then it says, don't bow down or serve them. Well, how do you serve art? Beyond me! But, this is where we hear 'bow and serve'; so, we think right away, 'well, this has got to be god' ... don't bow or serve a false god ... it must be idolatry or something.

So, everything I've read seems to agree that you do not make images or statues of "God", or anything to help you in the worship of "God". I've read this everywhere by everyone. Really? Really, "God" ... that's the best you can come up with for the second most important commandment? The first one is 'I am your "God"; you shall have no other gods' and second one is 'don't make any art of me'. Don't make art of anything. I don't think so!

07:00

So, I had a good look at this and it took me a while, of course, to figure this out. So, here's what the second commandment says; and I'm going to read to you ... there are two of them ... the King James version says *"Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image or any likeness of anything that is in the heaven above or that is in the earth beneath or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them nor serve them, for I, the LORD, thy "God", am a jealous "God". Visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me and shewing mercy until thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments."*

Now, an earlier version, written by this guy named 'Tindale', I want to read that too. It just changes the first part a little bit but I think it's important. It says *Thou shalt make thee no graven image, neither any similitude of anything that is in heaven above, neither that is in the earth beneath nor that are in the waters under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them,*

neither serve them; for I am the LORD thy "God", a jealous "God", visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third generation and upon the fourth of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands to them that love me, and keep my commandments." So, it has something to do with 'iniquity' and it has something to do with 'hating "God"'

So, when I look at the first part ... it took me a long time to understand this command and you, too, are going to have to think as I go through this. Some concepts are hard to grasp. If you think the last program was sort of confusing to what we do, this is really the crux of the whole thing here...takes a little while. Remember, subtle is something difficult to detect or grasp in the mind, and a subtle mind is able to make fine distinctions. When something is confusing ... something is missing. Rather than figure out what it means by what it says, we tend to rationalize or interpret by adding things to make it make sense.

The word 'idol' is not even in the commandment. The word 'idol' or 'idolatry' is not in there; yet, many people and many places have just written the second commandment is 'you shall make you no idols'. Hmmm! So, if I look at this commandment without looking at what it prohibits ... only what it applies to ... I see something different. Remember, we are following the property. Well, it applies to you and everything else there is. It is comprehensive. This would apply to "God" ... something you can't do to "God". Whatever He is commanding us to not do, you cannot do to anything, anywhere, including in the universe.

Remember, He says 'thou shalt make thee no graven image, neither any likeness or similitude of ANYTHING that is in the heaven above or in the earth beneath or in the waters under the earth.' Why, "God", that is everything ... totally comprehensive ... didn't miss a thing. Sounds like whatever this is, we're not allowed to do we can't do, to any of the creation. If you can't do it to any of the creation, you can't do it to anything. There is nothing except the creation.

So, this is what the first two commandments of "God" basically mean ... this is paraphrasing ... this means 'I am your "God" and you are my people' so, I think the second commandment has something to do with the second part that 'you are my people'. So, it has something to do with changing who you are. So, the first part of this statement is covered by the first commandment, the second part by the second commandment. So, making no graven image and make no likeness of anything ... well, if "God" has made this creation (*the original work that He has done*), He's saying, 'don't make a likeness of it ... a copy ... a representation of it ...a forgery, an imitation, whatever.

Oh, I know what He's saying. He's imposing a copyright law. AHHHH! Because, "God" is the author of the universe. He is the author of your being. RIGHT! So, it's a copyright protection on His whole creation. COOOOL! Now, that makes sense. Well, a copyright is the right one has to His creation. Yeah! He gives you a monopoly to use your creation. In other words, you own it ... exclusive rights to possess, use, manage, control and dispose of the thing ... sort of like a patent, but a copyright gives the author the original right to his work. You see what I mean? So, it's an original work, an original creation, and the copyright ... only He's allowed to do that ... not us.

So, now this is making sense. "God" is the author of the universe, the author of our being and without the word of "God", nothing is made, that is made. So, "God" has placed a copyright on His creation ... an original work. So, when we make a copy of anything, we are making a likeness of the original, and of course, a copy or a likeness is what we call 'art' (*made by human hands and skill ... not natural, which is the art or skill of "God" ... made by*

the hand of "God".) So, the second commandment has to do with 'identity' ... the relationship. "God's" creation, His property is His. It's related to Him. We're related to "God", so it has to do with identity change in the relationship, not only us (*that we're not His people*) but also the property is not His. We're changing the identity of the property. Hmmm! So, like a father and son or a father and his children ... it has to do with who you are.

13:17

Now, we already figured out that we cannot change our being, except in our imagination, but a change of identity ... well, that changes ownership of property, doesn't it ... if it's identified differently. Everything has an identity. This commandment prohibits us from MAKING an identity.

So, this is 'identity theft' of "God", (*when we first take His seat ... we're assuming His identity*); and it's of you and all that there is. So, we usurp the throne of "God", and assume His identity. We already are the identity of "God", because we already have a relationship with "God" ... a likeness or an image. And we take His creation and give it our identity, in our likeness. We re-presented it, as ours. Why? Because we cannot create anything. We are not the Creator. "God" knows that; so, He prohibits the only thing you can do IN YOUR IMAGINATION. And what is 'imagination' ...

Imagination: The formation of a mental image of something that is not perceived as real and is not present to the senses.

The law of "God" is perfect. No loopholes! You don't think "God" would have made laws with loopholes, do you? No way around it, either. You have to break it. You have to transgress the law. It's the only way around it; so, to be deceived, they have to make you think you're not doing that. This is why we can only re-constitute ... make a resemblance in form ... a similitude of the substance ... a likeness of, so that everything appears to be, but is not really.

We cannot really change our being, our existence, our constitution, or even our state of being ... only our identity, and even that is based on imaginary belief. Can you really change your identity? Changing your identity is an associative identity disorder. To practice iniquity and separate ourselves from "God" is an associative identity disorder. It is a mental illness. Mmmhmmm!

And our state of being can change if our relationship to "God" changes, and in turn, our identity. But, when we look at a man of "God", it looks just like a man of Canada... just like! And a Canadian tree looks just like a tree of "God". It certainly has its likeness.

Now, just like is an oxymoron. It's just like, or like that. No, it's just like. You see, to be 'just' (*remember I told you in the last program, this pencil is just this ... it's not like that ... just.*) So, 'just like' is an oxymoron. You can work on that in your mind for a little while.

And, "God's" law that says 'thou shalt not steal' is just like Canadian law that says 'thou shalt not steal'. Oh, it's like it, but it's not it. Different owner of property. Different constitution, different law, and different will. The man and the tree have a different identity.

Now, we know what the prohibition applies to. Let us look at what is prohibited, exactly. What is a graven image and a graven image of what? This is the first part of the command 'you shall make thee no graven image and neither in any likeness of anything'. So, this is our part. We can obviously do something...make something that we're not allowed to make. And the two different versions ... one says 'make no likeness', the other one says 'make no similitudes. So a likeness or similitude of anything' ... well, wow, that's everything. 'Do not bow down to them or serve them. So, you don't serve any likeness of anything ... graven image or likeness of anything ... whatever they are!

Psalms 97:7 *"Confounded" (remember, that's confused...don't know what you're doing) "be all they that serve graven images," (ah, so He's talking about serving the graven image ...not "God", serving the graven image) "that boast themselves of idols:" (so, you're owned by an idol) "worship him, all ye gods." He's calling us 'all ye gods' ... we're false gods. Confounded is confused. We're confused if we serve graven images ...boast and claim to be of an idol and being a false god.*

Image: a likeness of anything. The image represents (re-presents) the thing. (So, I look in the mirror and I can see the image of me.) The image re-presents me. But, you make an actual physical image of something, that's **Physical** So, we could have a physical image of something. I look in the mirror that's a physical image of a real thing...but, it's just an image though, as in this statement: Who is this image and superscription ... so, a physical image on a coin and Yah'shua said to them ... 'Caesar's coin' ... "whose image and superscription is this?"

Image: To imagine: conceive of; see in one's mind. **Mental** (So, this is now a mental image. So, we have two different images ... one is physical and one is mental. So, an image can be of two kinds ... one you can see with your eyes, your senses and the other one you can see in your mind. So, that's visible to the eyes or visible to the mind. Didn't realize you could see in your mind, eh ... two ways to see things.)

19:31

Now, "God" has no problem with physical or mental images. The prohibition is making a mental image physical. The command is do not make. That's it. Do not make. So, we know a graven image is something we have to make. It is an image made by human hands and skill. You see, a real image is not made by man. It reflects the man. It reflects the natural.

Graven: etched, inscribed, sculpted on a surface. Even drawing or writing on a piece of paper is a graven image. You know, a drawing, art, photography ... whatever.

Graven: Impress deeply on the mind. Serious, solemn, sober. This is a grave situation, a graven matter. Deadly serious.

So, again ... that which is seen by the eyes or seen with the mind. Now, if you put the two together you have a graven image and this "God" does forbid. 'You shall make thee no graven image.' So, graven can be done with the hands or with the mind ... both ... what you do and what you think! Sounds like a crime ... what you do and what you think. Sounds like a crime ... the *actus reus* and the *mens rea* ... the act and the intent ... what you do and what you think. So, again, do not make your imagination real. Do not make a graven image of it. Do not make the evidence of it. This is basically what He is saying. We've got to go through a bunch of other words here or you're not going to get this.

Likeness: Resemblance

Similitude: Likeness; resemblance; likeness in nature, qualities or appearance; as similitude of substance. Let us make man in our similitude ... in our likeness. So, we were made in the likeness or similitude of "God", but we're real, we're not a graven image.

Semble: (*This is a word we don't use much.*) to represent or to make similar.

Semblance: Likeness; actual similitude.

Resemble: To have the likeness of; (*So, semblance is the likeness; resemble is to have the likeness*) to bear the similitude of something, either in form, figure or qualities. Each one resembled the children of a king. (*So, there's nothing real here, it's a resemblance.*) To liken; to compare; to represent as like something else.

Dissemble: To hide under a false appearance; to conceal; to disguise; to pretend that not to be which really is; as, I will not dissemble the truth; I cannot dissemble my real sentiments. *{This is the proper sense of this word.}* So, to pretend to be which is not ... to make a false appearance of, is the sense of 'dissemble'.

Dissemble: To be hypocritical; to assume a false appearance; to conceal the real fact, motives, intention or sentiments under some pretense.

Dissembled: Concealed under a false appearance; disguised. To not have the likeness of. (*So, it means to not have the likeness of.*)

Joshua 7:11 *"Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff."* You see we're taking away a likeness; we're disguising it; we're giving it a new identity and putting it amongst our OWN stuff ... giving it a new identity; representing it as ours.

Psalms 26:4 *I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers."*

Represent: To show or exhibit by resemblance. To stand in the place of.

Representation: That which exhibits by resemblance; image, likeness. The business of acting for another, standing in the place of another as an heir or in the right of taking an inheritance.

Representative: Exhibiting a similitude. Bearing the character or power of another

Representative: One that exhibits the likeness of another.

So, this word 'represent' is a word people don't understand. Start with the word 'sent'. If I've got something, I send it, it's been sent. Now, it's over there ... present. Here it's absent, there it's present. How are you going to re-present that? Well, it has to be sent again then to be re-present. So, re-present is always followed with the word 'as'. Represent as ... so, it's always a likeness. 'As' is always like, or similar.

Now, the next word is a BIGGIE! Don't think anyone really knows what this word means.

Ideń'tic, or Ideń'tical: Latin idem, the same. The same; not different.

Identification: is the act of making or proving to be the same.

Identify: The same and fascio to make ... so, to make the same.

Identity: Sameness

Blacks Law: Identity: in Evidence. Sameness: the fact that a subject, person or thing before a court is the same as it is represented, claimed or charged to be.

Same: identical, not different or other.

Sameness: Identity ... the state of not being different or other, as the sameness of a changeable being. Do you remember in the 'Confusion of Words' program, I said two pencils, you know, are both the same. See, one can be the likeness of the other, and they can have the same qualities, and properties but 'same' is a funny word, because they can't really be the same; they can only be same in certain qualities or attributes or whatever.

And this is the same with 'identity'. And the reason people can't understand what this word 'identity' means, is because everything comes from something ... everything has an identity. The only thing that has no identity is "God". "God" has no identity. He has established His identity through His relation, but by Himself, He has no identity, because there is no sameness other than "God".

So, in philosophy, 'identity' from the Latin 'identis' means sameness. It is the relation each thing bears just to itself. So 'identity' is the relation that a 'thing' bears to itself, and which no 'thing' bears to anything other than itself. (*sameness*). So, what is an 'identity'? I just told you.

This is how people slough over things and they don't grasp the exact concept. 'Identity' is the relation. The rest of it explains it, but the 'identity' is the relation. Hmm, now something different again. Accordingly, if some object X, is identical to some object Y, then any property that X has, Y will also have, as well, because they are identical... same identity.

In philosophy, essence is the attribute, or set of attributes that make an entity, or substance what it fundamentally is, and which it has, by necessity, and without which it loses its identity. The concept originates with Aristotle, who used a Greek which means 'the what it was to be', or sometimes a shorter phrase (*in Greek again*) literally, 'the what it is' ... 'the what it is' for the same idea.

For the law of identity, Aristotle wrote, "first then, this is obviously true, that the word 'be' or 'not be' has a definite meaning, so that not everything will be so, and not so. Again, if man has a meaning, let this be two-footed animal, by having one meaning I understand this. If, however, they were not limited, but one were to say the word has an infinite number of meanings, obviously, reasoning would be impossible...for not to have one meaning is to have no meaning, and if words have no meaning, our reasoning with one another, and indeed with ourselves, has been annihilated; for it is impossible to think of anything if we do not think of one thing."

And this, unfortunately, is what we've all been trained to do in life ... you know, there's a lot of words that mean a lot of different things, and our vocabulary ... we've been dumbed

down. An educated man a hundred years ago, they said, used to have 20,000 words in his everyday vocabulary. Today we have about 10,000. So, we only know half of those words. That's why a lot of these words, we've never even heard of them before.

When we become the author ... when we become the creator of things ... when we say in this Act, this will be this, and that and everything, we are now actually creating things ... and you would think, 'oh, it means this, or it means that'; but it might mean something totally different.

This is what I explained in the 'Confusion of Words' or 'Confusion of Voice' program. So, unless you know the legal meaning of this, this word, or this definition, only means that for the purposes of this Act ... or in this legislation. It doesn't mean it anywhere else. And, of course by giving words ... oh, people say this word means this, and it has six different meanings. Aristotle just told you, if it has six different meanings, it has no meaning at all. How can I converse with you?

So, you see, these are some of the problems, with the scripture, of course, being written in certain languages and being interpreted, translated and re-interpreted and re-translated and amended over the years. And, of course, it becomes also the slippery slope because you can't start changing the words... once you think you can start changing and interpreting the words.

So, what do I do? What have I done? Well, I don't change words. I don't look for things that have been misquoted, or wrong interpretation, or people put in a different word or different meaning or something else.

No, you've got to know the whole scripture and by knowing the whole scripture ... believe me, the scripture will interpret the scripture. I actually believe that "God" made it in such a way that there's no way that man could screw this thing up. Otherwise, we're lost for sure, and everyone would think something different.

So, when you see something that doesn't make sense ... and I said this before ... don't interpret it ... don't bring it into your understanding. Try to find the understanding within the scripture and when you find it, you'll realize that's not correct, because this is totally correct.

So, you look for absolute truths and with logic and reason ... if that is true, then that can't be true. And that is how you can get rid of most of this deception, because anyone can take the scripture ... I mean there is so much in there ... anyone can take the scripture and take a few quotes, like what I'm doing now (*whether you trust me or not*), using a few scriptures I can paint a picture ... 'oh look, "God" said this'.

Ahhh, this is what religions do. You have to be very, very careful. You gotta know the whole thing. Don't add to it; don't delete from it, but you do have to know the whole thing.

33:09

Now, have you ever thought of creating a new image for yourself ... you hear people saying 'ahh, make a new image for myself'. "God" says 'ye shall make thee no graven image' ... change who you are. If you change your identity, well, aren't you still the same? People think their identity is just their name. Well, an identity is named, but name is only part of an

identity.

You hear people say on the news 'they stole and used my likeness and charged all these debts to me'. I mean, can someone really steal someone's identity. That would be like me going to the dinner table and stealing my brother's food and my dad looks at me and goes 'why are you eating your brother's food' and I go 'well, because I have his identity' and my dad goes ... 'what do you mean ... you're you and he's he' ... can't fool me, I know what you look like'. So, how do you steal someone's identity. Well, obviously, the identity that we have in our man-made constitution, is something a little bit different than a true identity.

So, is your identity something you are, or something you carry or bear? 'Bear' can have a couple different meanings again. When you got your Birth Certificate, you were told that this is a foundation identity document, and should keep it in a safe place, like a security deposit box, or someone might steal your identity... steal your relationship ... that's what they're saying.

Why is there no picture on your Birth Certificate? It doesn't matter, right? My face or your face, is not the identity that is on the Birth Certificate ... believe me ... it's not your identity. Because your Birth Certificate is not who you are, but an assumed identity ... in other words, an assumed relationship ... an adopted relationship from a man-made constitution. So, the real question should be ... "To be, or to become", that is the question. And we know what 'become' means now.

So, what is an 'identity'? Well, it's a relation. Change of identity is a change of relationship or relations. A relation that bears just to itself is an identity.

Relation: Connection between things; or what one thing is with regard to another ... as the relation of a citizen to a state, relation of a husband to wife, master to servant, as the relations of parents and children ... connected by consanguinity which means blood, or affinity, which really means something you like, or affiliation ... so you join through something else, but it's not through blood, so you're not a true, real, natural relation. There is some other connection here.

Relationship: The state of being related by kindred, affinity or other alliance. So, your relation is your identity. Sameness. But sameness to what?

Here now is a real or true identity. Now we're going to go through a 'true identity'.

You have a mother and a father. Are you the same as your mother or the same as your father? No! You're not identical to them. No ... no, have a look in the mirror ... your dad doesn't look like you. But, you are the same of the two, as one. This is what marriage is all about ... union into one. So, marriage to become one.

Remember "God" says 'two flesh shall become one' in law. You have 23 chromosomes from your father and you have 23 chromosomes from your mother. The marriage of the two as 'one' creates the new 'one'. You have the sameness of 'one', of the marriage of the two.

So, you have the same properties of the 'one' from the two. This (*the middle circle*) is what you are identical to. This is your relationship to them (*the 'father' and 'mother' circles*). OK ... the 'one' and this becomes your identity. This is you. So, you have the image of the marriage. You look half like your dad and half like your mom, maybe.

What is the identity or resemblance that all man has? What is the likeness or similitude that all man has? The answer ... the likeness or image of "God". We all have the face of "God". And what do you do? You make yourself another face. Uh uh! Very bad! Prohibited! Against the law! Second command ... comes before 'thou shalt not kill', 'thou shalt not steal', 'thou shalt keep the Sabbath Holy', 'thou shalt not covet your neighbor's...' ... oh, no ... this is number two ... right after 'I'm "God"'. This is very, very, very important, or it wouldn't be number two. Change your god, you change your image, you change your identity.

We are to appear as "God", not be as "God". Let me say it again ... We are to appear as "God", not be as "God". We are to have the form or appearance of Godliness. Yah'shua did not die for the Godly, but for the Ungodly. He died for the ones that did not have the likeness or appearance of "God" ... those that were not in the image of "God". People think that's blasphemy. You can't appear as "God". Yes, I can. That is exactly what I'm supposed to do. That's exactly what I am. That's who I'm supposed to be. That is what I is.

Now, in the second commandment precisely, "God" is saying 'make you no graven image' which means no graven identity ... no identity, period. "God" has given you one face, and one identity – His child, and you make yourself another. You shall make thee no graven image !!!

39:30

You were born with an identity. Everyone is born with an identity ... obviously. And this identity is your birthright. This is your right birth ... the way you were born ... your true identity. In other words ... the right birth ... who you are.

The reason He says 'graven identity' is because you is what you is. You have no choice in the matter. Remember when I said earlier in the constitutional thing ... you are part of this, you have no choice, you can't change your identity. Your right birth ... your identity is automatic.

"Graven" ... well you have to make this image. You have to make it, and you have to bear it ... this identity. You don't make your own image. You are made in the image of "God". 'And do not represent any of My creation as something else' ... and the command goes on ... make a likeness of it.

Again, He knows you cannot create anything. All you can do is change the identity of the things ... the relation of things. All property has an identity. "God" owns everything. Do not make a likeness of it ... a representation of it. So, a graven image is a mask. Think about it. Here's your image and it's graven ... made by you.

An image in the mirror ... that's not a graven image. A graven image, you have to make it. It's a mask. This is why Webster says a 'person' ... one who acts by and through this fictional son (*actually the son of Satan, the son of perdition*) ... a person is primarily the mask of an actor used on stage. So, a face ... to dissemble your likeness of "God". He who obeys a false god, is a dissembler and a man already has the likeness and the image of "God". It is a descending image from "God". You have a royal image. "God" is royal. He's the King.

We are all the descendants of "God". We are all of Royal descent. We are all Servant Kings by Birthright. You can see why the word of "God" has to be controlled and stuff. You have no idea what you've lost. You have no idea ... even myself ... of the life I've been living ... when I figured this stuff out, I went 'WOW! I wish I knew this when I was in my 20's, my teens or whatever ... but, oh well, it comes when it comes.'

And our law is not the Common Law, it is the "Royal Law". People think Common Law is the law of "God" ... no, it's not! I'll explain that further in another program. Common Law is an unwritten law. The law of "God" is not unwritten. The Common Law is the law of the commoners. It's the law of the people. It's not to do with "God"; it's all to do with false god's, pretending they have the authority to create law over someone else's ("God's") property!

42:23

Pretend you have a mirror. So, if I look in the mirror I see my image. The image can't move ... if I move, it moves. Look at your image move your head back and forth, see the image of your head going back and forth. You control it. I control my own image. If I do not make a motion for it, it doesn't move. But that image does reflect me. So, if I, by human hands and skill, engrave that image on the surface of this mirror ... let's say, take a magic marker and I make it into a graven image or something else ... like carve it into it ... but just writing with magic marker on the glass mirror ... that would be a graven image. Now, when I move ... oh, look, it doesn't move ... the graven image. It takes on a life of its own, it has its own existence now, it doesn't reflect me anymore. It reflects what I made. I made this with my hand.

So, now it reflects what I did ... I made a graven image. It becomes the evidence of what I did ... not who I am ... what I want to be ... how I want to be seen ... what will portray me ... how I want other people to see me. It doesn't move when I move. I don't control it. It becomes its own being.

If this engraved image was on your face, you would call it a mask. And, again, remember that a person is primarily the mask of an actor used on stage. If you wore a mask, it would conceal your face ... your true identity ... the face "God" gave you ... you would be bearing a different identity, and if you look in the mirror you would see an image of a graven image ... a mask ... and this is what others will see.

Others will see a different identity and a different appearance. It conceals your true identity ... a dissembler. They will see a different relationship. So, I have a mask here.

Here's my mask (*holding up a picture of a man with horns with eyes cut out to show Marcus' eyes*). This is a 'person'. This is a different identity. Now, how do I appear? See, you have to 'appear as' because you are not really the mask.

We're the ones who have to give it life. Isn't that great? "God's" second commandment all has to do with voodoo stuff and hallowe'en and images and stuff like that. I told you there were laws concerning imagination and stuff. And we can't do that. It's very bad. It's against the law.

Now, when you look in the mirror, what do you see? Most people would say 'I see my image', so they look in the mirror and go 'ahhh, look ... I see my image'. When I look in the mirror, do you know what I see? I see the image of "God". Yeah! I look in the mirror and I say 'there's the face of "God"'.

You see, every man on earth ... every man, woman and child is the face of "God," because they were created in the likeness, the image of "God", to be Godly. I do not see "God", when I look in the mirror. No, no, no! When I look in the mirror I don't see "God" ... only the face of "God", only the image of "God", only the likeness of "God".

Remember I said 'no man has ever seen "God"'? But, can you see the face of "God". So, at the Sermon on the Mount, Yah'shua explains this on the Sermon on the Mount. If you look in the mirror and see your own image, then who do you reflect? Yourself! You see the self-existent one. You see yourself as being "God".

You are present, real, part of the constitution, in the image of "God" ... to re-present "God" ... to act for "God" (*the owner of everything*). We are His temple ... we are to act for "God". To appear in the image of "God", is completely different than to be as "God". Totally different. Always check the words out very, very carefully.

When I first figured this out, I went straight to Genesis 2 or 3, wherever it is, and '...your eyes will be opened and you will be as "God"'. Not appear as "God" ... be as "God". Now, you see ... "God's" got every word just right. It's all technical writing.

47:38

So, do you act in your own image, on your own behalf, in your own name, or in the image of "God"? Do you act for and represent yourself, or do you act for and represent "God"? What does a judge say? This is a saying judges use in court ... they go 'he who represents himself has a fool for a client'.

Yeah, 'he who represents himself has a fool for a client and an ass for an attorney'. You can't represent yourself. You have to learn what the word 'represent' means. Represent means to be a new thing ... to be a-new as something else. You can present yourself, but you can't represent yourself. You can represent something else, so we can represent "God".

We're not "God", but we can represent "God". So, "God" gives us His power, His authority, His will, so when you do things by His power, His authority and His will, you actually hold the dignity of "God". What sort of power is that? Ahhh! Maybe now we know why the word of "God," is the most dangerous threat to the national security of all countries. Hmmm ... we're going to get to very good detail of that later.

So, do you act in your own name, or do you act in the name of "God"? Now, here's the practical part of a graven image.

If you look at ten men ... we know they are all made in the image of "God" ... so, you take ten men and you line them all up ... and there's ten men standing there, and you go 'which one is Canadian, which one is German, which one is Polish, and which one is Spanish'? Hmm, beats me! You can't tell by just looking at them. Of course, with evolution and with people living in different parts of the world, everybody thinks they're all different races.

No, no, no! You take ten men, all in the image of "God", which one is which? You see, these national identities are graven images. You can't tell by just looking at them. That's not their true identity. So, you have to look at their graven image. Papers please, documents! The documents are the forms of the graven image.

"God" says, "but thus, shall ye deal with them. Ye shall destroy their alters and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire". Take all these documents and throw them in the fire, and everybody thinks you're supposed to be killing people for this ... killing in the name of "God". That comes straight from Deuteronomy 7, remember what religions use to kill people, and they've done this throughout history ... genocides of "God's" people.

We don't really wear a mask. That's not how this is done because it's done in name only, not in fact. The only time we wear a mask is for hallowe'en. That's the only time ... trick or treat ... better know the trick or you're not going to get the treat.

The graven image is the only evidence of this being. You have no other way of knowing if that man is Polish or German or anything else. You see, people actually identify themselves through ... I asked a lawyer a while back ... I said 'how do you prove what your name is'. His name was Matthew. I said 'hey, Matthew, how do you prove what your name is'? All of a sudden, he almost choked Um, um, um ... because he knows I have no graven images ... I'm not documented ... why would I do that.

And then it came out 'well, there's my government issued identification to prove my name.' See, how are you going to prove your name ... think about that. Well, there's a way ... we're getting to that.

So, we don't really wear a mask. A fictional character is something you believe exists, but does not, except by the evidence of the graven image. Something that does not exist cannot have an image. We have to make the image real. Hence, the graven image. Any government issued identity document does not represent you. You represent your relationship with the 'one' you claim to be part of, but in reality, you are only a partaker ... I'll take part in this.

You know, a guy can go into a bank and say, 'I'd like to cash that cheque' and the teller goes 'well, I know you, Bob, but I still got to see identification ... ha ha ... I still got to see identification. When you want to take your child to school you got to show some identification. We don't care who you are ... not your real identity ... that's not what this is about. You can't get across the border unless you show the papers. You've got to have papers ... papers ... papers. It's all paper fiction.

You have to represent, produce it, to prove your being is in the image of the 'oneness' of Canada, of Spain, of Germany ... whatever. You are made in the image of Canada ... an idol.

In either the next program or the next one ... it is the image of the beast ... this is what it is. I'm going to show that exactly to you too.

Now, the reality is you were born in the image of your parents and they in turn, of their parents, and their parents, and all the way up to "God". That's why in the Gospel of Matthew and the Gospel of Luke ... the birth of Yah'shua the Messiah... "God" makes sure that He shows you the Genealogy ascending all the way back to "God" and the last one, Adam ... the son of "God" ... and this the son of ... and that the son of that ... and that the son of that ... and Adam is the son of "God". So, you see, we are all sons of "God", aren't we? And yet if someone says 'oh, I'm the son of "God"' ... it's like 'oh, you're nuts – looney bin!'

Now, you cannot change your being ... only your state of being, your identity, and during this state, you're going from living to dead. This is what "God" is talking about here, about being living or dead. It's not physically living or dead. From animate to inanimate.

When you change your relationship, you have changed your identity. You have become something, and no longer can be what preceded. A change in state of being. And this is what the scripture is all about. Everybody is confused ... this is why I did this thing on life ... if you can put this together yet. You've got to read the scripture carefully. What are you dead to? How are you dead? What are you living to? How are you alive?

54:29

Now, we need to look at the word 'form'. To make a graven image is to form ... into a form ... to become the form or take the form of ... to have a formal existence. So, there has to be a record for this graven image. We do not literally make a mask, but the form becomes the mask, when we assume its identity ... its state of being ... we constitute the form, and all these forms are the evidence to make up the records. You know, I can't even go through all the words that I had to dissect on this. Even 'record' ... what it means ... re-cord. 'Cord' means heart; to re-cord is to re-heart ... it's a connection, a bond, a string, a cord.

Form: The primary sense is probably to set, to fix, to fit, to form, to shape, to mold, to confirm and 'form' may be allied to 'firm'. External appearance without the essential qualities ... empty show. That's what a form is.

2 Timothy 3:5 *"Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."* We have the image of "God" but deny His being and power.

Form means to make or cause to exist and Yahweh formed man from the dust of the ground ... Genesis 2.

Philippians 2:5-10 *"Let this mind be in you," (This is a really great scripture.) "which was also in the Messiah Yah'shua Who, being in the form of "God", thought it not robbery to be equal with "God": But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore "God" also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Yah'shua every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth."*

Now doesn't that sound something like the second commandment ... you should make no likeness of anything in heaven above, in the earth below or in the waters underneath the earth ... of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth. You see, you're supposed to appear as "God". Yah'shau was to appear as "God".

It's not robbery to be equal with "God". Equal means 'e' ... ex ... out of quality ... qual ... equal. We are to be out of the quality of "God". We are holy ... 'be ye holy for I am holy'. "God" keeps saying this all through the Old Covenant ... 'be ye holy for I am holy' ... I am holy; you be holy. You are blessed; you were created in My image. It is not robbery to be equal with "God".

We are to be equal with "God". We are His partner. He gives us rain in due season; we plant the seed; we give Him the tithe; we give Him His share. Instead, what do we do? We give it to a fictional god called 'taxes,' or we give it to some lady in England. What part did she have in this enterprise ... in my labour, in my work? "God" gives you everything you need in order to sustain your life ... to have wealth and property, and happiness on this earth and everything else, but you have to give Him His share. He is the owner. He gives it to you. We supply the labour. "God" is a spirit. He can't do the labour. "God" is a spirit and must be worshiped in spirit and in truth.

And then, of course, everybody thinks this word 'divine' ... 'divine' means ... listen to this carefully ... 'divine' means emanate from "God". It comes from "God". "God" is more than 'divine'. He's way more something than that. We are divine. We emanate from "God". We portray "God". We reflect "God". Everything "God" made is divine, but you don't worship the divine. You worship "God". You obey "God".

Worship means obedience to ... homage ... reverence ... I am your man; I will do your complete and perfect will. And that's what makes this scripture such a nice scripture, OK. And this is why this whole hoax about Yah'shua ("Jesus") being "God" is why you can't find the solution. When he says 'I am the truth, the light and the way' ... you're not finding the solution, because you don't want to be "God". Well, you're not supposed to be "God". Anyways, we're getting to it.

59:32

So, we take on the identity of a form which is just on paper ... a graven image from the constitution made by the words of man. The form you fill out to make your identity ... to prove your relationship ... your graven image and you bear it to yourself ... you carry it ... it is literally paper identification ... a document ... proof of relationship ... proof of sameness ... proof of identity.

Do you remember in one of the 'Confusion' programs, I said 'the Statement of Birth that your parents register, the government says we cannot use that as identification. You cannot use it as identity? No! But, the same information on there is put on a Birth Certificate, and that can be used as a foundation identity document because the 'one' has to author it.

This is the author of your new being. You are re-born as the dead ... as nothing (*but of course, you're not really*). It's a false baptism. It's a re-birth when you join the country. You can't have two identities ... I mean, are you nuts? You're either this or you're that. You can't be two beings, and this is what's going on in this whole thing.

So, undocumented people are said to be stateless ... no state of being. No, no. They are alive ... that is their state of being. Your country does not recognize your real existence, only your graven image existence ... again, your 'person' ... partaker ... not a part of.

A stateless person bears no graven images. There's no man-made identity ... who you want to be, rather than who you are ... who you want to be. Stateless beings are not fictional beings of the state or the country. This is not their state of being. They are not a citizen ... no civil life. Civil life is an artificial conception of life. It's a life given to you by your country ... the 'one', which is just an image of. It's not life. It is a fictional being ... a character of the state ... a being made by your country, state or city. This is why "God" goes 'countrymen are pagans' ... from the page. Nothing to do with reality.

It all begins with a statement of information by an informant ... your entry into a different state of being, in a different form. Let me repeat this. You are a part of "God's" constitution and you bear the face of "God" ... His image. You do not bear the face of Canada, or Germany, or America, or anything else. That face you can only carry. You bear it by carrying it. Your real identity you bear. You are born with it. So, in "God", we live and move and have our being. Anything else is fiction.

An identity document, also called 'a piece of identification' or 'I.D.' or colloquially, as one's papers, is any document which may be used to verify aspects of a 'person's' identity. You were born with an identity and you have rejected it. You have rejected your relationship with "God" as your Father.

Instead, you bear unto yourself an identity you carry around on a piece of paper in your back pocket ... how you want people to see you. Your image, your mask. And this is where I can hold up a mask or hold up the Birth Certificate or your Social Insurance Number or anything at all, that proves identity of a graven image. Remember ... made with your hands ... impressed on your mind. It doesn't have to be a physical thing there. Even if you never registered with the government or anything else, if you go out there and you start asking and start acting as a graven image, they will treat you like that, and you'll still get benefits and services and everything else. Mind you, they will keep telling you for certain things ... if you want this, you gotta do that.

1:03:41

So, a court takes cognizance and jurisdiction ... personal and territorial jurisdiction ... so there is a personal jurisdiction and a territorial jurisdiction. Cognitive means to know, to recognize. Does the court know you, your identity, your relation to this family, nation or society. Remember, everything in court is business. Does the court recognize you. Do you have a graven image or identity; but, you only appear ... you, as the living man appear as this. That's why you don't go in with actual identification. Does the court have a record of it? Yes! How do you get rid of the record. In there lies the rub. That's what everyone, I think, is looking for ... people who want to get out of what they call 'Babylon', I guess. We're getting to that. I'll be giving it to you, don't worry.

Matthew 7:22-23 *"Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? And in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."* Iniquity ... iniquity!

What is Yah'shau saying to them ... 'oh, you're going to say to me you've done all these things IN MY NAME? This is "God" saying "you've done all these things in MY NAME. NO, you've done all these things in YOUR NAME ... with your own identity ... you've reflected your own will, not my will. DEPART FROM ME you who practices iniquity. I don't recognize you.

How is "God" supposed to recognize you (with a mask in front of your face)? I don't recognize you. You don't have the likeness of "God". You have a different appearance. I never knew you. I don't recognize you; you who practices iniquity. You have no relationship with me, "God" is saying. I'm not listening to you ... get lost you dissembler.

Remember in the last program, you cannot be part of the constitution (*the man-made constitution*) you can only be a partaker or appear as. Anything you appear to be or as cannot be you. Nothing is what it appears to be ... NOTHING ... appear is not reality. Remember, when you appear as "God", you are not "God". You see ... you appear as "God" ... not be "God". If you appear in person, you appear to be a Canadian, American, German. You appear to be driving in person, but not in fact. You appear to be in the name only; but, not in fact.

You either act in the image of "God", or you act in your own image. You act for "God", or you act for yourself. You do His will, or you do your own will. To turn, or not to turn ... an attornment ... to turn your face away ... to hide your face, conceal it. Notice when you bow to the Queen and back away. You do not turn your face away from her. Watch what they do with the royalties and monarchies stuff. When you go into court the police officers go and bow before they come in and go out ... because they all made an oath to Her Majesty, the Queen who have turned the truth of "God" into a lie, and serve the creature rather than the Creator. That's unjust enrichment. This is a sign of homage ... I am your man.

So, face two ways (*see the picture*). This is Janus, the god of beginnings and transitions. Here you are (*look to picture on left*) created in the image of "God", or you turn your face away. It's called being ashamed and embarrassed. Remember Adam and Eve in the garden ... they were ashamed and embarrassed and hid their face from "God", and what did "God" say later? "God" says 'I hide my face from YOU. You're not going to see My face. Or we turn (*look to right side of picture*) and act for self, in our own image, in our own name. We're the boss, we're the self-existent one; there is no "God".

So, do you act in the name of "God"? Do you act on His behalf ... on His part because you're part of "God"? Are you the image of your Father? Do you have the form of Godliness? Are you the temple of "God"? Do you act in His place? Do you act in the place of "God"? What is the place of "God"? It's the Kingdom of "God" ... what else? ... Kingdom of "God", Kingdom of Heaven, Kingdom of "God" ... same thing. Do you act according to His will? NO! We act in our own name. We act on our own behalf. We represent ourselves. We act in our own image. We are self-governing. We have autonomy. Oh, you have free will ... free agency ... do whatever you like, eh? Well, we'll find out.

So, in this first part here ... it's sort of a different diagram like the one I showed you in the last program. So, you have "God" and out of "God", we are many (*look to the row of happy faces*) and this is our relation (*look to the arrows from "God" to the people*) ... our likeness ... our image ... and this is an identity. Then we say, the hell with "God", we have no "God" and we have no law. Everything is going to be chaos, so what are we going to do? We make our own god ... our own oneness that we come out of (*look to the arrows from the people to the idol*). So, out of many we are one. This is called going into bondage. See you're all separate and now are going back into one. This is a country. This is a new family. We're going to have a new father, new sons, but of course, it's all fiction. It's not true. And this is the idol "God" is talking about (*look to the idol*) and out of one, we are many. So, (*look to the circles on right of diagram*) here we have some Americans, some Canadians.

So, here how (*look again to idol*) does this come about? Well, (*look to happy faces*) these people have turned their back on "God", that were born of "God", reject "God" and Canada is given birth by the people. People make up the country and they give it birth. That's why you say 'happy birthday Canada', 'happy birthday U.S.A.', right ... July 1st and July 4th. This is why we sing songs to our god. We gave it birth. Before the day it was constituted it didn't exist ... so, it came from us ... us people. The second commandment forbids the making of a constitution. You're not allowed to do it. So, we give birth to it. We make a likeness of self, of course, because it represents us ... it's the image of the people. It's the image of you, and a different identity. And then we assume ... I take my part of this, which is your behalf in the records.

So, now you have an identity from Canada ... a Canadian. So, it doesn't matter what your name is. You know, you say John Smith of 123 Front Street, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Well, if Canada recognizes the supremacy of "God", it should be Toronto, Ontario, Canada, Kingdom of "God". Yeah! But, believe me, "God" does not recognize Canada, and Canada

does not recognize "God". It's two at the top butting heads. It won't work. They can't acknowledge each other. And, of course, this is the graven image we take ... this whole graven image thing. So, graven image is the only evidence of this identity, because it is not real ... because it is imagination.

1:11:44



Now, I call the next picture 'The Serpent Move' because it begins by doing the will of Satan.

Before the Serpent Move, you had it all. "God" says 'look, I made all this stuff for you ... you can eat free from every tree but, look, I'm the boss here through jurisdiction ... I'll tell you what's right and wrong, and of course, I'm doing this for your own good. It's not because I want to be boss, it's just that I'm smarter than you. You know ... well, nothing, okay? That makes sense. So, the Serpent Move is because "God" is saying one thing, and Satan is saying the other. We end up doing as Satan says, and therefore, in Satan we live and move and have our being. Hence, "God" calls us ... 'you're of your father, the devil ... you're a son of perdition' (*perdition is the abode of Satan*).

So, we had the image and likeness of "God" (*man is the semblance of "God"*). He gave us life. He gave us dominion. He gave us property. He gave us His power, His dignity, His authority and He gave us His will. All we had to do was accept that "God" is "God", and there is none other ... accept that His knowledge and wisdom is beyond anything we could ever know.

All we had to do was accept that His will is for our own good; accept His knowledge of good and evil because we have no way of knowing it, without His knowledge and wisdom. And what do we do? We reject everything. Atheists reject His being because . . well their atheists, and religious people reject His power through ignorance and vanity.

I feel sorry for religious people, because a lot of people honestly believe in "God", but, you know "God" says something in there and I've thought about this many, many times. I thought "'God" says if your heart is right, you'll understand what I'm telling you. If your heart is wrong, if it's wicked, you won't get it'. So, I'm not saying that ... just bear that in mind. Think about that, and "God" is a reader of someone's heart.

So, all the critical stuff I do on the religions is because they are the other half of this 'master

of confusion' ... this secular world. They're partners in this whole thing. The people involved in religions don't have a clue this is going on. So, just because you're a religious person, do you think I'm attacking you? No! You're no different than the atheist man. I'm hoping the atheist gets more out of this than the religious man. The religious man may look at this and go ... because of vanity ... and get their hair up on their back and go 'well, I'm not listening to that stuff ... we're a Jehovah's Witness, or we're a Baptist, or we're a Catholic or whatever ... we know everything. Good! Good! That's what Satan wants. Keep going your own way, right?

So, what did we do? We rejected everything. Atheists rejected His being and religious people reject His power through ignorance and vanity. That's the right terms because "God" knows how everything will be, and He knows you are deceiving yourself. He knows His constitution is the perfect law of liberty. So, what is the result of all ye gods ... knowing what is legal and illegal. We know what's right and what's wrong.

Well, we take power, we lose power. We take life, we lose our life. We take property and we lose our property. We take liberty, we lose our liberty. We take an identity, we lose our identity. We take a birthright, we lose our birthright. We take an inheritance, we lose our inheritance. Everything is exactly backwards. It all backfires on us.

Do you really think we can outsmart "God"? Not possible! All of our wisdom and knowledge is foolishness with "God". "God" actually says He laughs at us ... lookin' at us and says 'look at what he's doing ... ha ha ha ha'.

So, let me explain this last diagram, here again. Here's "God" (*look to circle representing "God"*); here (*look to circle representing son on left*) we are ... sort of like the last diagram. We are born of ... we're born of "God". Canada or Germany (*look to circle representing country*) or Spain is born of us, and then our new fictional identity (*our graven image*) is born of our man-made country, which is, of course, the beast ... the kingdom revealed in Revelation.

Who's the maker? "God" is your maker. We made Canada – not "God". Before we made Canada, there was no Canada, or Germany, or any other country, so we are its maker. So now, the country becomes your maker because you think you were born in it, because man has taken a territory and claimed it, and says you come from the soil ... we're the boss and that's all there is to it. This is what the fight is going to be in the end, OK?

Image of: We are the image of "God". We are born in the image of "God" ... in the likeness. Canada is made in our image, and then our fictional son of Canada, is made the image of the country.

Represents: Who represents who? Same thing ... This son represents this country. This country represents this son and we represent "God". That's what we're supposed to do anyways.

Gives Life to: "God" gives us life. We turn away and use our life to give Canada life, and now Canada gives us an artificial civil life. It's not real. It's just an identity.

Belongs to: This civil son belongs to Canada. So your identity as a 'person' ... belongs to Canada, right, because we have a head of state ... a father. This country belongs to ... who made it, remember, out of many we are one, and of course, real people belong to "God".

I am "God", you are my people. Anyway this half (*look to right half of diagram*) is all illusion. None of this (*right half*) is real. And, if you look at the original drawing I did ... just sit back ... forget about "God" again, like I told you ... just look at this scenario here (*look to left half of diagram*) and you will see that that constitution is real, natural and true, and this (*right half of diagram*) is all malarkey ... just made up stuff. For a reason, for a very good reason, though. So, the illusion, the false identity we assume is so normal, and has been going on from the beginning that no one can see it. Sorry, there is something else I should say here before I continue with this.

Here (*look again to left side of diagram*) you had everything. Did you know that? You had EVERYTHING. The only thing you didn't have was the knowledge of what is extreme evil and extreme good. You didn't have that knowledge and all because of that, you end up giving it up to re-take it as a fiction country. So, you don't trust "God". It's a new trust. It's all put into country. And this is the reason for all your pain and suffering ... all the misery you're having in the world. You already had everything.

So, the illusion ... the false identity we assume is so normal, has been going on from the beginning, so no one can see it. It's just like a group of people who want to form a club, give it a name, become its members. You would think 'well, what's wrong with that'? Well, it's sort of right and sort of wrong ... it depends who the sovereign is.

Who's the boss? You belong to a club, it has rules and duties. You are son of a club ... a 'person'. The members own it and make the rules; so, is the making of a club or a community prohibited by the second commandment? Here is why I say 'yes and no'. You gotta listen to what the commandment said. The second commandment is like unto the first. Yes, it is prohibited if this 'one' ... if you become 'one', as a god before me ... if it transgresses the law of "God" ... if it becomes common.

'Common' is a very dirty word with "God". "God" says 'call no man common or unclean' and everyone wants the common good, the common law, the common this. Call no man common or unclean, "God" says. And no man is common or unclean. So, this group or club must still be under the sovereignty of "God", so that means you can get together and do all sorts of things as groups and communities, and of course, you're supposed to assemble yourselves together once a week in order to have fellowship with "God", and seven times throughout the year you're supposed to assemble yourselves for three feasts of "God". So, you could form a club or a group for any lawful purpose. You just can't do it for an unlawful purpose. Think of it as a group of people making lawful agreements together.

Now, can the land and the property become common? No, no, that you can't do. Everyone owns their own property. So, you can't do that. Otherwise, you made a graven image again and that's against the law. Everyone owns their own property in a country. So, your hamlets, your villages, your towns, your cities, your counties, provinces, states, countries and United Nations are all organized crime. Go figure, eh! All organized crime. They are all graven images of you. You shall make ye no graven images. A corporation is an idol. Its members are graven images. You sue your city, your county, your province, your country, you're suing idols. You are suing the images as 'one'.

We are all of one community, one family, of one body, one church, we are all of one blood, of the One "God". "The "God", Yahweh.

Ephesians 4:5-6 *There is one body, and one Spirit, one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God, Yahweh, who is Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all."*

So, now we know that we do not keep the first two commandments of "God". What could be more serious in life than that? We have changed our constitution and we have changed our identity. "God" is not our "God" and we are not His people. Pretty sad, eh? The whole world does this.

In the next program I will show you the complete concept of the 'person', which is the real practical application which you'll need to know, which leads to the mark of the beast and the antichrist.

Your Personal Mark of the Beast

This program is called "Your Personal Mark of the Beast". Your personal mark of the beast ... a lot of people think they don't have the 'mark of the beast' or they think 'the mark of the beast' is still coming. Well, I'm here to tell you that I don't know anyone who doesn't have their 'personal mark of the beast'.

Noah Webster says, 'a person is primarily the mask of an actor used on stage'. So, when people say 'are you a 'person', or do you have a 'person'? ... well, you don't have a 'person' ... you are not a 'person' ... not in the legal system. You are a man, and you "operate" a "name" which results in a "person", that you simply act as if you are it (*but you cannot really be it*). Like operating a registered corporate name, results in what we commonly think of as a "company".

You'll hear people say, or you'll read in the legal textbooks ... they'll say 'he's defending his person, or these things were found on his person, ... so, it's something you possess, and act as if you were it. And, of course, lawyers say that a 'person' is not necessarily a human being - duh ... or they will say a 'person' is a human being who has rights and duties ascribed to him. This is what the scumbags, I mean the lawyers call a 'natural person' and then, of course, there is also legal persons, artificial persons (*which are corporations*) and so forth. Did you know cities are 'persons', corporations, bankruptcies, trustees ... all 'persons' in law. A country is a 'person'. It's amazing what we can create when we're "God".

So, here's my 'person' (*holding up mask again*). And, of course, you don't actually wear a mask; you only 'appear in person', because you are pretending to be it. So, this becomes an identity, an appearance and, of course, we know that 'appear' ... nothing is ever what it appears to be and, of course, this (*holding up mask*) is what is against the law, because "God" says 'I am your "God" and you are my people' and we're going 'no, no look (*holding up mask again*) I don't have the face of "God", I have the face of something else.

And that's why the very first sentence I put on the website is "God" has given you one face (*we were made in the likeness of "God"*) and we make ourselves another. And that's what the whole second commandment of "God" is all about ... identity ... changing your identity, your state of being. So, I'll just put my 'person' over here ... oh, and also, here in Canada you have what is called 'the security of the person ... so, I'm going to put this (*referring to mask*) in a secure place.

In the United States the constitution says that you are secure in your papers, houses, persons and effects. So, it all has to do with this false identity, this false relationship that man has invented. So, a mask is a graven image. A mask is a face you make and bear. That's what a mask is ... it's a graven image ... something we have to actually make. And "God" has given us one face and we make ourselves another.

03:29

So, a person is a disguise, resulting from our "actions" - the action of operating a fiction name. A person is a dissembler. Remember what the word 'dissembler' meant. It meant to conceal the face; to get rid of the sameness or semblance that you were born with. And a mask conceals your real face. It conceals your likeness of "God". In other words, a 'person' is not a creation of "God", and hence it is unconstitutional and transgresses the law. It is not what was set and established. The person is a false identity and hence a false relationship. So, again, are you a 'person' or do you have the ability to act as if you are a 'person'? You say 'defend your person' ... 'found this on your 'person'.

Let me state this with all certainty. No man is a 'person'. Why? Because you can only appear in person...not be in person. And, of course, 'appear' means nothing is ever what it appears to be. A Person is a thing. you can have possession and control of a thing, and you can even pretend to be one, but unless you are planning on getting measured for the luny bin, you cannot actually believe you are one.

So, to understand the concept of the 'person', we need to get rid of the 'per' part first. It muddles our understanding. So, if we get rid of 'per' we just have 'son'. Now, 'son' comes from the father. They are reciprocal terms ... son and father. You can't be a father unless you have a son. You can be a man, but you're not a father yet ... ah, you have a son born, now I'm a father. And if you're a son, you must have a father. There's no way around that one either.

Now, the reason no one can figure out what a 'person' is, is because we are too smart. You have to be a dumb guy like me. Remember, "God" gives subtlety to the simple, and that would be me ... simple minded. Remember, the legal system you are involved in, is a nutty system of law ... it's unlawful. So, when you read about 'persons' in legal dictionaries, you're reading nutty stuff. We, as "God", can make anything be, whatever we want it to be. So, you're reading things about a 'person' but not really what it is. It's not defined. Remember when we went to the encyclopedia ... it said there are big debates about what 'personhood' is.

06:00

So, let me explain this in a simple way that anyone can grasp. You have a group of people and all these people within this group are members ... they are part of this group. And, I have a basket full of apples and the head of this group says to me 'I want you to give out one apple per member' so, I give each member an apple ... one apple per member. Now, if this group is called a 'family' and the head is a father ... the head of the group is called the 'father' and all its members are sons, then I would be giving out one apple per son. Hey, there's the word ... per son ... and that's what it means. It doesn't mean anything else. So, it means by and through the son, or by each son. And the son is "born" when the "name" is registered.

Now, just because we, as men, define something to be something, doesn't mean it's true, and in our various Acts and Statutes (*what we call legislation*); we state for example, 'for the purpose of this Act, that rabbit will be a dog ... we can make anything be whatever we want ... so, it will be this, and it will include this or that, and we change the whole meaning of words as we wish. Amazing what we can do when we play "God", and when we want our

will to be done. Now, 'person' means by and through the son. That's basically what the word means. How did you do that? I did it by and through the son, like a means to an end.

So, 'per ceive' – I take by and through my senses. That's how I perceive.

'per form' – I act by and through the form. That's what 'perform' means.

So, I am known by and through the son. So, if you're a son of Canada, a son of Poland, a son of South Africa, then you are ... this is what the legal system dictates, you are then a 'person' which is the national identity. So, how do I drive. I drive by and through the son or by means of the son.

Now, you can't do anything by or through someone else. It's not possible unless they're a puppet, and I'm moving them around. We already know we can't really become anything else ... that would be a transformation. But can you do something by or through someone's authority in their name? That you can do. So, you can only appear to do something by and through another son, and when there is no real son ... well, that's witchcraft ... that's magic. It doesn't happen. It's fairytale stuff. And if it's not real ... well, it means it's not living either; it's dead and that is necromancy ... invoking the dead for some purpose.

Now, you can be part of something, like the son of a father or the son of a family, and we all are, but to do something by and through something that you are not part of, would require you to take or hold a part of. In other words, 'are you part of that' ... well, not in reality I'm not, but oh, here, look ... here's (*holding up mask again*) evidence or proof that ... look at all the Canadian Maple Leafs on here ... I'm a Canadian. You'd never be able to tell I'm a Canadian by just looking at me, because it's not my true identity. Oh, look (*holding up mask*) I'm from South Africa, I'm a South African, I'm a Zimbabwe, I'm an Italian. You know, this is what the purpose of the flags is all about. Every country has a different flag.

So, that's against the law. You're not allowed to do those things ... not according to "God" anyway ... the Creator of Heaven and Earth – and real men.

10:03

So, hence, a son is a part of, and a person is a partaker ... to take part in it. So, just switch the word around and quite often you can get a better idea of what the word is. So, if you are a partaker of something that is unconstitutional (*not real or natural*), then you are a partaker of sin. Remember on the program on the constitution, I said 'look, this is real ... we all agreed this is real, this is reality, this is what is happening, this is a constitution. If you go beyond the boundary or the limits of what's been set, that is the transgression of the law, because the law is the constitution and, of course, "God" calls that sin.

So, to transgress the law ... the constitution ... is to go beyond the boundaries and limits set and established. So, a partaker is a 'person'. So, a 'person' is somebody who takes part of something which they are not naturally a part of. It's something you have to join. This is why "God" says 'I bring you out of the house of Egypt ... of the house of bondage'. It's not like you are a part of that, you never were, but there is a bond ... something that is holding you there ... binding.

So, to take part, portion or share in common with others, to have a share or part to

participate, to have something of the property, nature or right to have a part in ... a partaker, one who has or takes a part, share or portion in common with others. And, in this sense, the one who took the part as 'son of the father' or 'son of the country' is what the legal thing means by a 'person'.

Do you know, the scripture is called the Book of the Law and you would think that if it is all law ... all the law is explained in there ... you would think that at some point "God" would have said 'well, this is legal and that's illegal'. Do you know the word 'legal' is not even in there, and do you know the word 'religion' (*I could be wrong about this*) but it's only in there one time, twice at most ... more than that, I guarantee you, it's not in there.

So, it's only in there once or twice ... I can't quite recall. So, if it was a book of religion, don't you think the word 'religion' would have been in there more often. Don't you know, "God" would have said 'your religion is Baptist, that is what I want as "God" ... I want you to be a Baptist'. 'Flattering titles' "God" calls it. You're not allowed to make yourself flattering titles ... I don't know if you know that, either.

If you were really a son, the law would just say no son of mine can do this or that. But it doesn't. Only a person ... someone who acts by and through an identity. It's a fictional relationship. So, you are deemed to be a person. What does 'deemed' mean...very important word. It means, construed to be ... you must be this, because of the circumstances ... or treat as if.

Here (*holding up mask*) ... Halloween ... Trick or Treat, Trick or Treat ... Look, I'm 'in person'. So, I get a treat. This is what Halloween is all about ... getting free candy ... getting something for free ... I will treat you as if you are a member of our society ... so, you are deemed to be. So, don't you think you should maybe (*if you think this is all wrong or if you believe "God" that it is all wrong*) ... don't you think you should probably figure out a way to redeem yourself?

Deem also means ... when I deem something to be something, that means I think it is that. It all has to do with our mind. So, to deem this to be that, I think this is that. To redeem is to re-think. So, when you actually go buy something and you say 'I don't want that, I want to redeem it back (*get your money back*), it's because you re-thought 'I don't really want this'. So redeem is not really to re-purchase back ... it's to re-think. And, of course, this is all witchcraft. It's all it is ... just witchcraft, just plain old every day common witchcraft.

You know, these games you play ... whatever they have ... magic and sorcery and Ouija boards ... those things are just fun. I mean, oh my "God", don't think those things are evil ... would they lead to evil if you actually believe that. That's not what this is about. This is about us ... what we actually do ... about worship and obedience to the Creator ... not all those other things ... you know, people get sidetracked on that.

14:54

So, we are looking at how we can redeem ourselves and that's a big problem. First, you do not think you've broken the law; so no need to be redeemed.

Now, in the real scenario, where out of one we are many, you are a real son by nature and by blood, and you are a son of your parents (*your mother and father*) by nature and by blood. This is reality. When out of many you are one, and become one of those sons from

the one that you made, that is fictional. It is done by affiliation ... by joining ... by adoption.

You have adopted this persona, and you are adopted when approved as a member, as a partaker; but in name only, not in fact. You can't actually do that in fact, so it's done just by the name ... whatever that means. You can only appear as this son, not be this son. And, if you have not made a graven image ... a mask ... you will not appear 'in person'. Even if you cannot grasp that, your relationship as father and son in any country is fictional. Your country cannot be your father. It's not your father, and whoever the head of state is, that plays the role of father of the nation ... head of state ... is not your father either.

So, like Queen Elizabeth II is considered the father of the nation of Canada, and that's why she can order you into court (*her son*) and I'm commanding you to appear. It's just all fiction; it's not real. You can only be recognized as a fictional son by and through the graven image (*the mask*), the evidence of 'son', in *[fiction]* name only. So, again, your state of being cannot change but your identity can ... how you appear ... where a mask is a different face, you appear different, a disguise, a new identity, new relationship (*whoever's image you have on your face because it's not your image, or "God's" image and, of course, it's a graven image.*)

Your legislation should say that no son of mine (*meaning a son of Canada*) can drive a motor vehicle except under the authority of a license and subject to the regulations, but 'son of Canada' can't do anything. It's not real; it's not living; it's a fiction and it's nonsense.

So, a 'person' is a false identity, which is a false relationship (*like a member of this family*). Who would have ever thought that forming a group and actually becoming a member of that group, and taking on a new name (*name of everyone in that group*) is against the law?

Well, it's not really; it's only if this is sovereign, if this is the lawmaker, a judge or a king. So, we can do things in groups together (*don't get me wrong*). You are not a son of Canada or any other country, and Canada is not your father. **I mean let's get real.** Let's get real! I mean, if you're not going to act real and normal and natural and true ... well, then, I can't help you. I can't help anybody. It's all made-up fairytale stuff ... living in la la land. 'Appear' means seems to be as opposed to reality. 'Seem' means to appear, to make or have a show or semblance, to become, to fit, to have the appearance of truth or fact. Remember, your legal system seems to be good.

Here's a word you probably didn't know there was ... the word 'seemer'.

Seemer: One that carries an appearance or semblance. 'Carries' is the mask.

Thou are not what thou seemst. Nothing is what it appears to be.

18:54

So, is your real identity the image of your parents? Of course ... ascending ... your parents, your great-grandparents, great, great-grandparents ... keep going all the way up until Adam was the son of "God". This is the ascendancy. And, if you don't know what your real identity ... whether it's the image of your parents, or whether it's the graven image document of Canada, or whatever country you're in ... if you're not sure ... take your mask and start punching it in the head, and then start punching yourself in the head until you realize which one is you. Pretty simple!

The sameness of this identity is the national identity so everyone in Canada is Canadian; everyone in the States is American; everyone in Mexico is Mexican ... this is what's against the law. And your Birth Certificate is the proof of this identity; proof of relationship, connection, proof of bondage but in name only, not in fact. You use the mask as a foundation identity document to prove you were born in the family of Canada. Hence, you are of Canada, and you belong to Canada through bondage, but you are not, you only appear to be. You have to hold or bear the graven image. You have to wear the mask or you will not be recognized.

Now you will have to let go of it (*if you want to*); no longer hold or bear it, but that is not the solution; but you do have to do that. In fact the command is in Deuteronomy 7 'to burn the graven images'. Burn them. So, the only property you hold onto in any country is personal property. You hold this property by and through your membership, through this son – in its name. And, of course, the father owns everything, we know that. It's just a complete mockery and counterfeit of "God's" system. So, hence, in person.

Everything is vested in the Queen here in Canada. I mean, she's clothed with everything ... all power. I mean, you have no power because all power is vested in her. What we consider the Canadian constitution, British North American Act ... all power continues to be vested in the Crown or the Queen. So, it was before too. It's a different type of government than the United States.

Corporations, cities and towns are all 'persons'... your worship, your mayor, your premier, your state governor. These are all mini-Babylons, if you like. Out of many we are one. So, if you sue the state who are you suing? You're not suing the state; you're suing everyone that is a member of the state ... everyone that out of many are the one. That's who you are suing.

21:51

So, where do you think the word 'baby' comes from? Well, it comes from Babylon. Where else can it come from. There it is right there ... baby ... because we give birth to Canada. Canada was born in 1867. United States of America was born in 1776. The people gave it birth. It is their 'baby' created in their image ... represents them.

Your country guarantees you 'security of person' ... I've already said that, and we decide who or what can be a 'person', and of course, we've got corporate persons, we've got this kind of person, we've got bankruptcy people or persons, firms or associations, unions. Oh, there's all kinds of persons. You have no idea how many 'persons' there are. You think there are only 30 million persons in Canada or 300 million persons in the United States, you must be joking. There's probably double that many. We don't even know how many 'persons' we have.

And, of course, lawyers think of corporations as just a man. It's treated as a 'person', as a 'man'. Artificial 'persons' are created for the purpose of government and society ... your man-made constitution. In a Canadian law dictionary, a person is any being that is capable of having rights and duties, and is confined to that. So, your rights and duties come from your father, so any entity that we've created has rights and duties; any fiction being is a 'person'.

"God" says 'Do not they blaspheme the worthy name by the which ye are called. If you

fulfill the Royal Law (*not the Common Law, the Royal Law according to the scripture*), 'thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.' Key words "as thyself" (*not in person*) 'you do well'. 'But, if you have respect to persons, ye commit sin and are convinced of the law as transgressors. For, whosoever shall keep the whole law and yet offend in this one point, he is guilty of all.' That's James 2, 7-10. So, we are attacked in the name of "God" ... your name has to be of "God", act in His image, not a graven image of your country.

Personification: The giving to an inanimate being, the figure or the sentiments and language of a rational being. This is giving body, to personify. This is also where the writ of habeas corpus comes from ... to give me the body, give me the body. So, everybody wants the body. Satan wants your body, "God" wants your body. Because we are the temple of "God", Satan wants us to be his temple.

"God's" will is fulfilled through us doing it. This is how the Kingdom of "God" will be re-established on Earth. Everybody thinks 'Jesus Christ' is coming back to re-establish. The Messiah is coming back to mediate, so that the Kingdom of Yahweh [*"God" sic*] can be re-established, but if we don't do something about it, we're going to be sitting here waiting for a long, long, long time, and I'll be explaining that a little bit later too, which is contrary to what everybody believes, because they read something literally in the scripture, but if you read it closer, it doesn't mean what you think it means, but we'll get to that later.

Idol ... What's an idol? It's an image, form or representation. So, anything that is re-presented ... see, anything that is created by "God" is part of the Creation and it's all present. Whenever you re-present something ... it's a likeness of something. This is what the word means ... to stand in the place of, to exhibit by resemblance.

Psalm 96: "The gods of the nations are idols."

1 John 5: "Little children, keep yourselves from idols." These are commands of "God".

An idol is anything, ANYTHING which usurps the place of "God" in the hearts of His rational creatures. Anything but "God" is idolatry if you serve it in any way at all.

Idolater: A worshiper of idols; one who pays divine honors unto images, representations of anything made by hands or one who worships as a deity that which is not "God" ... a pagan. That's what definitions say, and we know that a pagan is a countryman, and a countryman is evidenced by a document, a page ... probably where the word pagan comes from.

Idolatry is of two kinds ... the worship of images, representations made by hand and worship of heavenly bodies ... the sun, the moon, the stars or of demons, angels, men and animals.

So, idolatry is the worship or obedience to anything made by man or anything made by "God". So, anything in the likeness of what was made by "God", and anything made by "God". We can't serve or worship and be obedient to anything but "God" ... any part of His creation ... you worship, serve or do anything like that, that's idolatry. In other words, obedience to any part of creation or any likeness of any part of His creation, is idolatry.

Personify: To give animation to inanimate objects. To give body to. This is the act of Necromancy ... invoking the dead and we're taking the place of the dead to bring it to life, which is witchcraft too.

A 'person' is recognized by law as such, not because he is human, but because rights and

duties are ascribed to it. The 'person' is the legal subject or substance of which the rights and duties are attributes. An individual human being considered as having such attributes is what lawyers call a 'natural person'. Well, I don't care what they call it. It's all nonsense.

The concept of a 'person' was further developed during the Trinitarian and Christological debates of the first through sixth centuries. See, this is being done on purpose ... this whole thing about this Trinitarian thing ... three Gods in one, or three persons in one ... "God", the Father, "God", the Son, and "God", the Holy Spirit. He doesn't say "God", the Father, He says the Father, the Son and His Holy Spirit ... not "God", the Father, "God" the Son and "God" the Holy Spirit. Totally wrong.

So, we conclude that the 'per son' has something to do with this concept of "Christ" being the "per God".

Now, "God" does not respect persons, and our law only respects persons because it's our creation. It's an image we made; an identity of being we made. We can only rule over what we create ... which is nothing ... it's fiction ... but we take the place of, we act for it.

28:45

Here is a riddle. Remember I said at the end of the Confusion of Face program ... I said, can you think of anything that can be obtained only by means of the son, or only by means of or through the son? You are a member of the family of "God" by being a son. We all are. We are all children of "God", but when you separate from the family of "God", you can only be reconciled back to "God" by and through the son. Hence, the word 'per son'. Here is the concept of the word 'per son'. The Messiah was not the 'per son' of "God". He, Yah'shua was the 'son' of "God" and you are a son of "God" too ... a son of "God" ... a child of "God". And, His sons He gives great power to. He gives them an inheritance.

So, the real concept of 'person' is found in one sentence and here it is.

Scripture: "I am the truth, the life and the way; no one comes to the father but by me." This is Yah'shua speaking now ... the son of "God". By and through me, the Son of "God".

And here now is a counterfeit son. You do not come to your adopted father. You won't be summonsed into court or your country. You can only come to your adopted father, your country, your Queen, your President ... whatever ... except by means of the 'son'. If you're not a son of Canada, you have no face before the law. If you're not a son of Canada, you have no face before the law ... no appearance ... you can't even make an appearance ... they won't even know you, they won't recognize you ... who are you ... get outta here.

But, of course, there are lots of things that you think ... your way of life right now ... that you can do. Well, you won't be able to do those things anymore, but what about all the things you'll be able to do? Ahh! Different "God", different rule, different laws. So, we'll be getting to that.

So, the real Messiah is a Servant King who does the will of "God" and acts in Yahweh's [*"God's" sic*] name. The counterfeit christ is ... well, the anti-Messiah [*"anti-Christ" sic*]... also an individual servant king, but of your country. You see, we are also servant kings. Remember we're "God"; we're also the servant "God". We have to be both things here in any country you live in. And the anti-Messiah [*"anti-Christ" sic*] is the person who does his

own will, which is the will of Satan.

But, of course, we can't each do our own will, otherwise we would be a law unto ourselves. We have to do it as 'one'. So, do you act in the image of "God", or in your own image? Do you do the will of "God", or your own will? So, are you a Messiah, or an anti-Messiah [*"anti-Christ" sic*]? Messiah just means 'the anointed one' ... "God's" king. That is what Yah'shua is ... "God's" king ... "God's" right hand man.

The image of "God" represents "God", carries out His will, he's "God's" Chief Executive Officer, he's the temple of "God" ... Yah'shua is and we are also. He has "God's" Power of Attorney, acts on "God's" behalf, acts in "God's" name, appears as "God" ... not be as "God" ... Huge Difference. As servant king, he has "God's" power, authority, dignity, dominion. He's "God's" ambassador, His minister to administer His will, and administer His will to others. That's what the second whole commandment ... the two main commandments that fulfill all the law ... to love your neighbor as yourself.

Romans 8:31: "What shall we then say to these things? If "God" be for us, who can be against us? Man, if only we could figure out how to get reconciled back to "God". If "God" is for us who can be against us? That would be a nice position to be in, wouldn't it? Well, it's a position you were born to. We just have to figure out how to restore all these things.

And this is why they had to get rid of "God" and control your knowledge of "God". And the people in the world know this, man, I'm telling you, I'm telling you. When I said that the word of "God" ... "God", Himself, the Creator of Heaven and Earth is the biggest threat to the national security of every country, you may have thought 'ha, ha, ha, ha' ... you have no idea ... this is it, believe it or not. This is so powerful and dangerous to the people who run this world that it has to be controlled at all costs.

So, let me say this again! The real 'person' is ... I am the truth, the light and the way ... nobody comes to the Father but by me. The only true person there is, is Yah'shua the Messiah, the son of "God". The 'person' of man is a mockery and imitation of the Messiah; but then, we as "God", doing our own will, is a mockery and imitation of "God". We take the throne of "God". We, as "God", as a lawgiver, we are not only "God", but also have to appear as the son of "God" who faithfully fulfills the law. Remember, Yah'shua came to show us the way. This is how "God" and His Kingdom is restored on Earth. It has to be done through us ... through His son ... we also are supposed to follow.

You know, when it says in the scripture 'the first begotten of the dead' I was thinking to myself ... yup, you got your son, Yah'shua back ... that's the first begotten of the dead ... I don't think you got another one yet, "God". I think they're all still dead. Just the fact that He says the first begotten of the dead, He's hoping He's going to get some more of the dead that He can raise back to life.

So, we suffer the crucifixion over and over again every time we break our own law or legal system and the penalty is imposed on us. I mean, there's only us people here. See, this is all a mockery.

34:58

Now let's talk about 'your behalf'. Do you have a 'behalf'? You know, people say, will you do that on my behalf or I'm going on holidays, you can act on my behalf ... if you can do this for

me in my place or stead. Will you act on my behalf? Well, is that your top half or bottom half? What the hell is a 'behalf'? Do you have a behalf? What is a 'behalf'? Did you ever think about that?

Well, it has to do with identity, your name and what you are a part of. The main part there is what you are a part of. Everyone has a 'behalf', because everybody is part of something. Everybody came from something. Only "God" is self-existent and didn't come from anything, and has no behalf.

Now, in the last program, you will recall that an identity is the relationship that a thing bears just to itself, so your name is part of an identity ... a relationship you bear just to yourself. It relates to just you ... how you are known. A name is how an identity is known. Hence, on my behalf means you are acting in my place, you are acting in my name or on my part, as if you were my name. You are acting in my image ... you appear as me.

So, if you are part of ... this is what an attorney is ... acting in your place or stead. So, if you are a partaker in Canada, an attorney can act in your place. If you're not a son of Canada, if you're not a member, not a person, an attorney can't act in your place. There's nothing to appear for. You see, the attorney appears for you, and when you go into court, who are you appearing for? You should just say to the Judge ... whatever your name is and say 'Hi, my name is John Smith appearing for the defendant. He'll go 'well, you are the defendant, aren't you'. And you go 'OK, I'm the defendant but then I don't need to appear to be here, I really am here.' Do you see what's going on? This is witchcraft ... it's sorcery. Hello, I'm here to appear for the Defendant ... because you were told to appear in person.

So, this is very important: Behalf – in the name of ... or you are acting for me but in name only, or on my part. In other words, you appear as me, or you can act in your own name. When you act in your name, you are doing your own will. When you act in someone else's name, you are doing their will. So, doing something in the name of, means by the authority of. The name belongs to its father-nation, so on whose authority do you act?

Behalf also means on their part, or on your part, if you're part of something. And, of course, we're all part of "God's" family and you're part of your mother and father, and you're part of this family and you're part of your grandfather's family and so forth all the way up.

Everything, but "God", is part of something, because nothing can create itself. Now, your true identity ... the constitution you are really a part of as a constituent, creates your true identity. You bear the relationship of your mother and father from the union of marriage as one, and this continues up in ascendancy all the way back to "God". Hence, all of mankind bears the relation or image of "God", and this is why we are all called children of "God".

I don't know if you realize this yet, but remember in the Confusion of "God" program, we established what a "God" is. A "God" is a supreme being which means it's the highest being. So, within a country there has to be a supreme being and every member of this thing (*whatever it is, country or organization or society or nation*) has to come from the supreme being ... whatever the supreme being is ... so, it's part of that. That's why you don't own your name, and all that kind of stuff when you're part of a country.

Now, if you break this relation, this identity, by turning your back to "God", or separating yourself from your relation with "God", you no longer have His image. It's no different than

if you go from one country to another. You go to another country and you go into the embassy and you say 'I renounce my allegiance to that father, that country of Canada, and I swear allegiance to you now, this country of Mexico.' Well, that one's gone ... you're no longer a son of that country and now you're a son of this country. And, if you make a graven image ... a mask of persona, a false identity, your real identity is concealed by the mask. Your real identity will not appear. You are now Mexican; of Mexico

So first, the real "God" will not recognize you anymore, and you are not claiming to be acting on His behalf or in His name or by His authority. You see, we are to act on "God's" behalf. We are (*pointing to himself*) "God's" behalf. We were created in His image. We are to act in the name of "God", in His likeness and image. We are to appear as "God", to be "God"-like, to take on the form of godliness, to act in His character according to His will, with His power of attorney, in His place or stead, with His authority and with His dominion. We are to act according to His jurisdiction ... the law He speaks ... the will of "God".

Everything is "God's" domain ... not the public domain ... that's a lame claim. Whose name are we to act in? "God's" name! What is that name? Yahweh! Well, what's your name? John! Then you are John, son of Yahweh! Whatever your name is, is the name you act in, but "God" owns it. When you say it's your own name ... no, no, you act in the name of "God" so if your name is Bob, Bob is the name of "God".

I know ... you're going to go 'what do you mean, that's the name of "God". "God" doesn't need a name. He has a name, Yahweh. There's only one. What do you need another name for. You act in the name of "God". 'Of' is genitive. You act in the name 'Bob', of "God".

'Of' means genitive case possessive ... who owns that name? So, when you were named, you were to be named for "God", because "God" says 'the heavens and the earth are mine and all that is therein'. You are Mine. I made you for My glory. So, when you name your child, you are naming your child for "God", therefore, you act in the name of "God". And be sure it is recorded in the name of the Father and of the Son and of His Holy Spirit.

Your name belongs to "God" (*I just explained that*) but instead what do we do? We register it with the State of your man-made constitution, and it is recorded in the book of the nation's dead (*or should I say artificial*). And now look at a Canadian Summons or an American Summons or a Polish Summons ... here in Canada you'll get 'you are to appear in Her Majesty's name ... apostrophe 's'. So if you are appearing in Her Majesty's name and they call you by your name ... who owns that name ... Bob's name, Her Majesty's name ... apostrophe 's' is possessive ... who owns it? She owns the name, of course, because she is the father of the nation.

When you make your name public, it belongs to the public. 'Public' means belongs to or concerns the whole. That's why "God" doesn't like publicans. Remember the story of the certain man who had two sons and couldn't figure out which did the will of his father, and Yah'shua said the harlots and the publicans will make it into the Kingdom of "God" before you will, you lawyers and you religious people ... you Pharisees, you preachers.

So, who owns the name now? The people, the public. That's why if you want to legally change your name, you have to go to court and then when you go to court, the court will publish it for three or four weeks in the local newspaper in your area. Does anyone object to his name being changed because it concerns everyone. It belongs to everyone. I told you, you don't own anything. I don't know if you believe that or not, but you don't own anything ... not your name, even.

'Common' means belong equally to more than one or to many indefinitely, belonging to the public, having no separate owner. 'Common' also means prostitute, lewd as a common woman.

'Proper' means peculiar, naturally or essentially belonging to one ... not common. That is not proper which is common to many. I'm going to say that again. That is not proper which is common to many. And 'proper' is what is right.

Acts 10:15: "And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What "God" hath cleansed, that call not thou common." "God" didn't make common things.

Your name is now common ... what is the common name that has sameness. What is the identity, the relation of sameness and that is your national identity. You all have a common last name, which is part of your address. All your addresses end in whatever, Canada ... of Canada. You are of Canada. Bill Smith, 123 Second Street, Toronto, Ontario. Now everyone that is in Ontario is of Ontario, so there is your surname for Ontario, and right down to your town. This is what is not allowed. And that's why Canada owns everything ... Canadian man, Canadian birds, Canadian house, Canadian car, Canadian air, Canadian water, Canadian land, soil, everything. But, of course, if it were yours, then it would be known as in your name.

However, all this is not true and real. It is artificial, not natural but artificial ... there is a fictional relationship. Natural is the work of "God's" hands. Nature is the art of "God". Your artificial being, identity, constitution and law is the works and skill of man's hands ... graven images. So, you are a member of whatever country you joined, in name only, not in fact ... remember, court can only deal in fact. So, something has to happen there. You have to claim something ... you have to assume something. We'll get into that later too.

I've shown you all the reasons why this is all fictional. It is impossible to be part of any of this. It is an illusion ... pure illusion. But you can be deceived into taking part, assuming, acting for it, and thinking for it. In other words ... I think, therefore *(which means there for, in the place of)* .. I think, therefore I am. Because I think for it ... it all has to do with consciousness.

46:56

Now, I want to backtrack a bit to appearing as "God". This is very important too. Remember, I said everything is an exact counterfeit copy or likeness of reality ... artificial. This is why "God" prohibits the making of a likeness of anything. We either act for "God", as His temple, with our "God"-given life, or use His temple and "God"-given life, to act for ourselves. That is what Satan advised that we should do ... "God's" will be done, or our will be done.

We are right in the middle between evil and good. Now, what did Yah'shua do? He was created in the image of "God" just like everyone else ... the express image of His self, acted according to the will of "God", he repeatedly said 'is it not written', 'is it not written'. See, Yah'shua didn't make this up himself ... so follow the script ... the scripture. He acted in the name of "God". He said nothing on his own. He only spoke the word of "God".

Why? Because he memorizes lines. It was written in his heart. He knew it by heart. He appeared as "God" ... in "God's" likeness and image and acted completely in the character

of "God", and that's what you're supposed to do too. You're supposed to appear as "God". So, yes, Jesus appeared as "God", but in name only, not in fact. You see how everything is a complete mockery and imitation of the perfect law of liberty.

But, of course, there is only us here, so we have to do both of them and this is where ... this is why no one can figure out how all this stuff works. It's all crazy stuff. Yah'shua said 'Yahweh and I are one'. Yes, and you and "God" are also one, or you should be. You are His temple, and this is where the Spirit of "God" lives. When the Spirit descends upon you, this is where it lives. It doesn't live in a church made by human hands. "God" isn't in your church. I guarantee you that. And because you can't separate reality from fantasy, you actually believe "Jesus" *[sic]* is "God".

How can you believe this is that? This is all our indoctrination of Santa Clause and movies and fictions and people playing ... Hollywood playing characters and everything ... you can actually believe this is that. I mean, my "God". No, "Jesus" is not "God" ... two different individuals. You believe "Jesus" is "God". You actually believe Clint Eastwood is Dirty Harry? He played the part in the movie and you start thinking he's Dirty Harry.

You actually believe you are part of the constitution of Canada. Well, you're not ... and the people of Canada constituted your being, and that the Queen is your father. The Queen's not your father. She just puts on some gloves and the crown and then she walks around like ... playing the role of "God", that's what she's doing ... smile, I'm different, I'm a Queen ... I'm not a woman. Of course, she's a woman.

The wolves are in sheep's clothing ... your pastors and ministers of the various religions who have no training in the principles of law, try to explain a book of the law to you. Well, good luck! They have no training in law. You have no training in law. How are you going to explain the law to someone. You've been taught religious stuff. And they tell you, just praise "Jesus", just praise "Jesus". Just give your heart to "Jesus". He'll take your illnesses and your diseases and all your worries and all your troubles and your credit card debts and just give them to him and he'll take care of them ... "Jesus", he'll take care of them for you. *(Religious people do not even know that the letter "J" was not invented until the 16th or 17th century, yet they worship a fictitious man allegedly named "J"esus over 2,000 years ago – totally nuts!)*

What are you talking about ... magic ... what's the matter with you? He gonna go to the bank and pay your credit card bill? You got appendicitis ... he gonna come and do an operation on you? What are you talking about? I mean you're nuts, you're retarded, you're insane. No wonder they say in Canadian law that religious people are exempt from being delusional or whatever the word was they were using. That's nonsense. That's not what this is all about. This is about law. This is about constitution. This is serious stuff. This isn't just once a week, go feel good stuff and pretending and everything. No, no, no. So, remember ... in name only, not in fact.

And now you should know what the third commandment of "God" means. Are you acting in the name of "God" or in your own name? Are you acting in the name of the people, in the name of your country, in the Queen's name, in an American name, a Spanish name? Are you acting in a common name, a public name, the name of the people? Are you acting by the authority of the people as one, which you are a partaker of, so in effect, in your own authority as one? Are you acting by the authority of the people as the supreme law of the land? And we all are ... then you are taking the name of "God" in vain.

You are taking the name of "God" in vain. Empty show, there's nothing there. He won't hear you. He won't hear you. He already told you, He'll turn away from you, He doesn't recognize you, I'm not listening to you, your prayers are an abomination to me, shut up your mouth, I told you, I warned you. You even removed MY holy Name Yahweh from My book, and replaced it with what I am - "God", so you no longer even know who I am, so I no longer know who you are, but only recognize you as the person you claim to be.

Do you know how many times in the scripture Yahweh says 'danger, danger, be careful, beware, don't make a covenant with them, you're going to be ensnared, oh, you're a fool if you ... it goes on and on and on ... why are you doing this, why are you imagining vain things. It's amazing. You've got to read it sometime, the scripture, it's interesting.

53:00

So, what's the anti-Christ [*sic*] and the Mark of the Beast? This leads us to this now. Again, Yah'shua said 'I am the way, the truth and the light. Nobody comes to the Father but through Me. If you want to enter the Kingdom do the will of My Father.' You have to do the will of His Father before you can enter the Kingdom of "God". If you want to enter the Kingdom which we also know is here on Earth ... the Kingdom is everywhere ... it doesn't matter where you go ... you must keep His commandments.

The only way into the Kingdom is in the person of "God", meaning through Yah'shua ...so you should at least know His real name, and that His real name literally means, 'anointed one'. It means "God's" king. It means Yahweh's Servant King but he's more than a Servant King. Do you know why? A servant doesn't get an inheritance ... a Son gets an inheritance. You want to be a son of "God" which is a Servant King ... "God's" right hand man, "God's" vice-regent. That's who you should be.

And what is the person of Canada or any country? The Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*]. Every man who out of many has become ONE, and placed themselves above all that is "God", is practicing idolatry, the worship and obedience to this ONE which you are a partaker of, is the Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*]. That's who the Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*] is. He who acts in his own name according to his own will, who claims to be an individual sovereign and a partaker of the sovereignty of any country is the Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*].

Religions like Catholics or their leader, the Pope, or the United Nations, or some mode of government, or some man-made constitution, or organization or whatever, are not the Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*]. These things "God" calls idols, because all those things are images. Only you can take the seat of "God". Only you can be a false "God". Only you can be the Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*]. There's only us people here on Earth. We make up things ... this is really funny ... we make up things and then go 'whoaaa, that's the "antichrist", that's the pagan ... after you made it up. I don't need to go on about that. Only you can be in harmony with Yah'shua or not; if not, then you are Anti-Messiah [*anti-Christ (sic)*]. You have no other choice ... one or the other ... which takes us to the Mark of the Beast.

The Beast: out of many we are ONE. The 'One' is the beast. "God" explains this very well in the scripture. It is a kingdom. He calls the beast a kingdom. There is only one Kingdom and that is the Kingdom of "God" so any other kingdom, any other sovereign, any other body that is a kingdom, is a beast. Beast is a large irrational animal also called a brute, and brute

means destitute of reason. Three hundred million people in the United States as 'one' is the beast. Even a town of 400 people is a mini-beast.

Mark: Any sign or indication of evidence or proof. So, it doesn't have to be anything physical ... any mark ... any sign or indication of evidence or proof.

Mark of the Beast is 'mark of'. So, the beast has to issue the 'mark'. Again, of genitive case ... ownership ... so it's the mark **OF** the beast. The beast owns this 'mark'. So, the mark of the beast is an identity or a connection or a relation to the beast.

So, if you have any proof or evidence or any indication that you are one of the 'out of many you are ONE', the Beast, then you have the Mark of the Beast. Let us see what "God" says about the Mark of the Beast.

Revelation 13: 15-18 **"And he had power to give life unto the image (see, we give power unto the image... we speak for it, we make it come alive, we give power unto the image of the beast) of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed (it means they don't exist). And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; (man was created on the 6th day so we know the number of a man is 6) and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. So, 600 and 60 and 6.**

So, someone can give life unto the image of the beast ... not the mark of the beast ... give life unto the image of the beast ... to give power unto it. "God" says 'you shall make no graven image; you shall not bow down nor serve them ... talking about the images. Now, the image can speak (*the image of the beast*). Well, where did the beast come from? Well, it's everyone's combined images as 'one'. All throughout the scripture, "God" talks about in your forehead or in your right hand, which means what you think and what you do ... what you do and what you think. So, the mark in the right hand or in the forehead, is whether you make the mark or think the mark. Remember the whole thing about graven images ... whether you make graven with your hand, or it is graven in your mind ... your intent ... the act and the intent.

The name of the beast would be Canadian or American or German ... they are all names of beasts. Author of the name is the beast ... the country. Number of the name means you are numbered amongst the members of the beast ... a countryman. So, each person by each 'son'. So, of course, we are numbered because a country ... I don't know if you know what 'country' means. 'Country' is a count with 'ry'. 'ry' is a suffix and means 'the art of' so a 'country' is the art of counting. This is what a census is all about. "God" is going 'don't you count my people ... I'll count my own people'. And, of course He knows every hair on everyone's head. But, this is the reason for the census. Everyone within a country is counted. This is what a country is all about.

And, every citizen has a number whether born on the soil or immigrated ... an account number ... a unique identifier number ... that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark. Don't you buy and sell things? Who are you buying and selling for ... the beast. The beast owns everything. If you are in the States, you buy and sell American goods and services. Everything in America is American ... not "God's". You get a receipt for everything you buy or sell because you own no property ... you have to account for everything and

income ... do you want to know what 'income' is.

'Income' is your receipt ... for property, for your labour. You see, when you give your labour, that's property. Why don't you get a receipt for your property? You are getting a receipt for your property. You're getting paid. That's what the money is ... but, it's credit only. It doesn't pay a debt. So, 'income' is your receipt for property ... your labour. This is part of the ongoing swindle.

Remember, I said in the Confusion of Money program. So, you are an American man buying and selling American shoes and American food, etc. You own nothing. The beast owns everything. You even use beast money ... money from the beast. You even have newspapers called the Daily Beast. Now, out of many we are one beast ... beast, of course, is your constitution.

So, we have a "God" sovereign (*a beast, a "God" sovereign*) of the people, by the people and for the people. All countries are like this now, unless of course, they are under a dictatorship somewhere or the old absolute monarchies. So, 'of the people' means the people are the creator of the beast ... the people's image ... you give birth to your country ... July 1st Canada Day, July 4th America's birthday ... when it was given birth by the people ... so, it is the image of the people.

'By the people', the beast rules through your commands and the Canadian anthem which is the hymn to Canada (*unto your "God"*) used to say 'thou thus in us command'. It was a line in there. That was the original line in the Canadian anthem. Today it says 'in all thy sons command' and they want to change that now so that it's gender neutral so they're probably going to put 'in all thy persons command' ... who knows what they want to change it to.

'For the people' ... the beast has your power to rule for you. Remember government carries out ... exercises your authority. So, all power is given unto the beast. The beast has your power to rule for you ... all power is given unto the beast and you give the power unto the image of the beast. So, the Canadian constitution all power continues to be vested in the Queen. She only becomes the representative of the beast, if you like ... father of the nation.

So, it is a "God" of the people, by the people and for the people. This is what your government is all about ... executive, legislative, judicial. Executive is king, lawgiver, judges. What does "God" say? "God" says 'I am your King, your Judge and your Lawgiver ... all three branches of government ... sovereign "God"'. So, your constitution is a "God" of the people, by the people, and for the people, which is a "God" of man, by man, and for man.

Oh, Here is wisdom. His number is 666 ... man, man, man. There is only us people here. The name of the beast, the number of the name and the number of a man. I mean, what could be more simple. "God" gives you the equation and then He gives you the number and all you got to do is put the number in there (666). 6 is the number of a man, where 6 equals man. So, you go man, man, man. Pretty simple, really, isn't it? And nobody can figure out what the mark of the beast is ... my Lord! Now, I'm not done yet. (*This is an example of Biblical duality – the number also represents the "mother of harlots", also known as "Babylon the Great", the first and greatest Beast of all, which is the Vatican, made in the image of the Roman government. See our Library article [Prophetic Beast and its Mark](#), for more detail.*)

When you take part in the beast, you now need proof that you hold the image of the beast ... that is the mark of the beast ... your graven image. But, you do not need a number to be

treated as a member of the beast. This is where everyone's going wrong. Even if you act like the image of the beast, there is an implied consent to wanting to be partaker. Any relation or connection to your country, the Beast, is a mark of the Beast. And we know a relation is an identity.

The mark is in your hand or in your forehead ... what you do and what you think ... that is the mark of the beast ... what you do and what you think. You don't even have to make a graven image. You only need to think it, and you have the mark of the beast already.

Remember, graven means, made by hand on a surface or impressed on the mind. If you act like a member of the beast, you will be treated as if you are a member of the beast. Remember, you will be deemed to be ... construed to be ... or treated as if. What you BELIEVE is known to Yahweh; what you DO, makes it known to your brothers.

1:05:57

So, beast is your country. How was your country created? By its constitution. Who created the constitution? Well, all of its members ... its constituents. It's an ongoing pyramid system with new members joining, as you're born and old members dying. This beast will continue until it's dissolved. It's a corporation until it's dissolved. You made it up ... you can destroy it too, if you want.

So, you are the Creator, the Created and the Life-giver. The pretend father, the per-son and the make believe free will. There you have the complete fiction trinity. Just a mockery of "God" and all that is "God" ... of "God's" whole system.

But, to obtain the proof of the mark, you have to request it. No one will ever force it on you. The sentence you sign and swear that you say is absolutely true, and not false when you request it, is: 'I authorize and consent to the release of this information to the Ministry of Government Services for the programs and services I am requesting.'

This is how the foundation identity document is obtained, with you as the author, first mover, creator, hence the efficient cause of a thing. You consent and concur. Do you remember what the word 'author' meant ... authorization ... you're the boss, you're authorizing this. This is to certify your change of identity. It is an identity document. Now you have made your name public, common and it belongs to all, and all belongs to the beast.

Without this identity you're not going to get any of the programs or services. Without it, you have no public servants. Why would you have servants? You're "God"; you have your own property. Without it, you are not "God", king, judge or lawgiver. With it and without it you have no face before the law. So, without it, you don't have this (*holding up the mask*). Forget about the court not recognizing you, the school won't recognize you, the airlines won't recognize you, the hotel probably won't recognize you. Anybody who wears this or who wants this (*holding up mask*) won't recognize you.

1:08:36

I should explain why your name is CAPITALIZED. (Everyone goes 'oh, your name is all capitalized on these documents.) The reason your name is capitalized is because you are

capitalized ... because the beast needs your capital, your inheritance, your life and your labor. This is what makes it a beast. You pledge your life, fortunes and honor.

Remember what an attornment is? And all capital comes from "God". Everything you need comes from "God", but you now are one of 'all ye gods' that make up the beast ... the idol ... the love of country.

You will notice in scripture the name of "God" is always capitalized, and that's why your name is capitalized, because you are pretending to be "God" ... you are playing as "God", and you are being capitalized. I told you this whole swindle has no value without you.

So, now you can see how everything is backwards from what we think. Now, there is obviously much more to be unraveled ... specifics; but the crux of the whole matter involves only the first two commandments of "God"; which, in essence, demand that 'I am your "God" and you are my people'. This is all about what family you are in, who is your father, and whose son you are (*which goes to identity and identity goes to property*).

So, in the next program I will address why things are the way they are, which has to do with one word ... the will. Where there is a will, there is a way, but where there is no will, there is no way.

The Determiner

This program is called "The Determiner". A 'Determiner' is a Judge ... to determine how things will be. Before I start ... here is the book of the law (*Marcus holds up a Bible*) ... the scripture ... the word of "God".

So, I hold this in my right hand ... Marcus, do you swear to tell all the people watching this program the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, so help you "God"? Yes'um boss, I will do that ... in fact, I will tell them your word of "God". Isn't it funny that we have this in every courtroom. It's blasphemous, it's sacrilege. Your courts, your country has nothing to do with the true "God".

Why is the Bible in your courtroom even? And today, you can even just affirm to tell the truth. The whole thing about testifying, is you just have to make the promise, I will tell the truth. That's it. Why are you calling on the name of "God"? Why are you taking "God's" name in vain. The court can't even take jurisdiction or notice of the law of "God". This is a mockery of "God", believe me!

So, is the law of "God" still valid today in 2014? Well, that's a good question. You see, nobody thinks it is, but when you read the scripture it says a man shall do this, and a man shall not do that, and this is "God" commanding His creation. In our legislation it says a person can do this, or a person can do that, or it can't do that, or whatever. And the court will say, well you're a person, so this law applies to you. Well, you're a man ... so that law applies to you. So, yes, "God's" law is still valid in 2014 and we'll go through a few particulars of that.

Well, if you understand constitutional law, you will know that the law of "God" is in effect until Heaven and Earth pass, because the law is the constitution. Look around you. The

constitution is still here. Until this constitution is dissolved, the law stands. It's perpetual; it's forever. Law is that which is laid down, set and established. Law can never change. It is permanent ... forever.

Now, the Rule of Law came into being due to the transgression of the law, which we call sin. Now there are two parts to the will of "God" ... His Works, and His Word, and His creation is the will of "God", and His word is the revealed will of "God", and when the will of "God" was read to our forefathers many generations ago, this is what they replied to "God". They said "All that you say we will do and be obedient."

So, "will do" is a promise, and a promise can be demanded in law. So, someone promises you something, you can demand it, and you can enforce it, so you've got to be very careful what you say you will promise to do, because that's based on your will. It will backfire on you if you don't want to do that. Now, everyone who is born, is part of the constitution (*which is everybody*) and is bound by this promise. You have no say or choice in the matter. The law applies to you merely by being born.

You know these kids who say to their parents, 'I didn't ask to be here ... I didn't ask to be here ... you made me.' Makes no difference. You're not the cause of being here, but if you're here, the law applies to you. It's as simple as that. Merely by being part of the constitution, you are a constituent member and part of this constitution. This makes you a party to the covenant of your forefathers. It enures or it passes to you. 'Enure' means to pass in use, to take or have effect, to be applied, to serve to the use or benefit of, as a gift of lands enures to the heirs of the grantee, or it enures to their benefit.

In the same way if you were born in America, the constitution applies to you; but, of course, no one is really born in America. You only believe you were. You never signed the constitution of the United States, you didn't write it; you only joined it as a constituent by holding a part. You're not part of it ... remember 'per son'. And, of course, you are told you have the right, because you were born on the soil, or on this land, which the people claim is theirs ... their jurisdiction ... this is our property. In fact, you are told you are automatically a citizen, but that's not true. That's not true at all. You do have to join. You do have to have that mark of the beast, demonstrated either in your actions or by your belief.

Now, this covenant that was made with "God", or contract with "God", that applies to you was established with these words of "God". This is part of the covenant.

Deuteronomy 5:3 *"Yahweh made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day."* So, that's the covenant. That's the contract. It is perpetual. Nothing you can do about it. I'm sorry you were born. I'm sorry you're here, but that's just a fact of life. And this law applies to every man ... all of mankind. Well, it applies to all of mankind ... well, I was going to say those born in the image of "God"; otherwise, He doesn't recognize you, and if He doesn't recognize you, believe me, you do not get the promised benefits of the contract. You should read what kind of benefits are in the scripture ... what "God" promises you if you will do this or that. If you will do this, "God" says I will (*which is a promise and remember a promise can be enforced in law. You can demand it.*)

So, we are taught that the law of "God" is voluntary law ... only if you want to do it, or based on your free will. You got free will to obey the law or not obey the law. Really.

The other thing you should know about law is this. A law can only be changed or repealed or abolished by the lawmaker. Whoever made the law is the only one that can dissolve it, get rid of it or change it. And the law of "God" clearly states that it is perpetual, meaning forever, and for you and I, the law will be in full force and effect until heaven and earth pass from us. Thou shalt not steal is still valid today. Thou shalt not kill is still valid today. Thou shalt have no other gods before me, is still valid today. Keep holy the Sabbath is still valid today.

So, if the law of "God" is in full force and effect and you now understand His commandments, I hope ... at least the first couple which got us into all these problems, and we have only really addressed the first two ... then you will know that any legal system on Earth is unlawful. When you combine this with the fact that we know ... we used our brain ... remember in the program, we came into the world with nothing, everything was already here ... so, based on justice, there is no way we can say we own this, and apply our will to it. It is just not possible. So, any legal system on Earth, by the traditions of man is unlawful. We're going to find out in a little while why man's phony law is binding, and it's binding also because of the word of "God" ... but it is unlawful.

08:30

Can you see how great a deception this is? This is why all these diversions have to be done. Is there a "God"? isn't there a "God"? That's not the word of "God". You know, anything to create doubt in your mind, and then tell you that you have free will to do whatever you want. My "God" ... Satanism, pure through and through. Everyone is deceived, and I mean everyone and this is worldwide. Just the one premise that "God" created all that there is ... the heavens and the earth and all that there is therein ... He's the property owner of everything.

Only "God" can make the law, the rules, what could be more simple to understand? What could be more simple to understand than that, and why would anyone object to that? Well, people object to it because they've never read the word of "God". He only gives you so many rules, and every rule He's given you, is for your own good. He doesn't do this to make you stand on your head, and on your leg, and all sorts of funny tricks and stuff like we do in our legal system. No, no, no ... the law is there for the protection of your life and your liberty and the extent that you can have liberty and freedom ... your property. And He has made and given the law. He is the only lawful law-giver. The word of "God", that we call the Bible ...the scripture ... is the only Holy book that is a constitution.

See, I've read them all, but the word of "God" (*the scripture*) is a genuine constitution from start to finish. And if you look at the constitution, it is exactly like He says. What more proof does anyone need. Look at the constitution. People don't understand what a constitution is. Look at the constitution we live in, and that you're part of, and you read the word of "God", and you go 'yup, that's it, there's no doubt about it'.

In addition, the legal system in every country on Earth, regardless of whatever state religion you have, and regardless of whatever form of government you have adopted, uses the constitution of "God" as a template to construct their replica; their forgery and in their own likeness and identity. We use the principles of the law of "God". We have to, because they're principles of law. Now, I could go into more detail but that should suffice. The law is valid today. You have to obey the law. If you don't obey the law you are going to suffer

the penalty, but you don't think you are suffering the penalty. You think the things within your life are normal. Believe me, they're not normal.

11:07

Now, I want to address something that I used to think also. I want to address this. When people say 'oh, I didn't know' or 'I did it unknowingly' or 'why didn't anyone ever tell me this' or 'I didn't give informed consent' or 'no one ever gave me disclosure'. As people are learning about what they're involved in all over the world, and they want to get out, they don't know what they're doing. How are you going to get out? Can you get out? You don't even know how you got in. When people say 'I never gave informed consent or agreed to this or that' they are, in effect, saying 'I don't know what I'm doing ... I don't know what I'm involved in ... I just did what everyone else does, and I'm thinking about it for the first time in my life' ... and that would be true. That's exactly what I did.

You know, when we're little children ... this is the evil part of this, and this is why we're really victims of all this ... we don't know what we're doing. We raise up a child in the way he should go and ... people don't want to depart from it. It's the only way of life they know.

And, of course, there must be someone to blame for all of this. Most want to blame their government. They want to blame their servants. Well, in your legal system ... you are the "God" and you are sovereign ... in your legal system. You are the top. You are the master. This is why you're addressed in court as master whatever. Of course, because it is a derivative, they call you Mister Jones, Mister this, which is a derivative of master. You are the master. So, what's the matter now? You don't know everything ... oh, you're not the smarty-pants you thought you were. Remember, I said we seem to think we know so much and deep down, when you really think about it, we really don't know anything

If you had known the law of "God", and thereby placed yourself above all that is "God", who's going to tell you anything? Who? Do you think all these people and organizations that we've set up in our man-made constitution, and they're superior to you ... no, no ... you made them superior to you to enforce your will. They're not superior to you. You're the boss. It starts at the bottom. Remember those diagrams I showed you ... it's grassroots ... the power goes up. This is part of the swindle. This is why no one can figure this stuff out.

13:45

So, your government ... you are the government ... you are the sovereign ... people together govern as 'one'. The people who work for your government are your servants. They work for you, but they don't do what you want them to do. Well, welcome to democracy ... welcome to the Beast. "God" says 'this is not going to work out well for you'. Oh, it sounds good in theory, but it will never work in practice, and it will only get worse and worse and worse ... more oppression, more whatever. This is the whole thing about the Beast.

This is why "God" says you can't do this. It becomes a powerful entity. You can't stop it. You can't beat it, and everyone's divided within the beast. You have no control or power over it ... sort of like David and Goliath.

And your servants are only going to tell you what your will is, because you forgot what your will is through your legislation. Your legal system works on the presumption that you know all the law because you are the lawmaker. The law is posted, of course. You have a representative that speaks for you, votes for you, and makes the law for you. It's your law. You made it ... I will do this. And your servants cannot give you legal advice. You're the top ... who's going to give you legal advice. YOU GIVE THE LEGAL ADVICE ! Everyone goes 'oh, this isn't legal advice ... this is only meant for this, and that they put on the websites'. My "God". You, the sovereign, of course give legal advice.

Remember, if there's no "God", there's only us people here. You evolved from plasma that washed up on shore. Who's supposed to tell you these things? You evolved from some amoeba thing, remember? Do you want some other Cro-magnon or Neanderthal man in a suit who was born with the same mindless mind as you, to explain this to you. Only the word of "God" can reveal to you the truth ... a mind greater than man ... your Creator ... the one who designed you ... the one who made you ... who knows everything. This is the only place you're going to get full disclosure.

Oh, now you want to know the things that you don't know about "God". Well, go ask your priest or minister who was born with the same mindless mind as you, or go ask a lawyer but a lawyer, of course, has made an allegiance to the idol that you are part of. Lawyers call you boss or master. They only give you counsel, and then they wait for your instructions. They only counsel you because you're stupid; but they don't call you stupid, because if they call you stupid, that would offend you, and you won't pay them any money. What a game, eh?

Maybe it's time to get off our high, lofty, self-exalted, arrogant perch, and realize that every man on Earth was born with the same mindless mind as you. Stop glorifying yourself in your knowledge and praise of other men. Why don't you study the word of the One and only true "God" and gain some of His revealed wisdom and knowledge from "the most valuable thing the world affords"?

The Satanists know it ... the ones who run this world know it ... why don't you know it? Why don't you read it? This is where you will find your full disclosure to what you are doing and what the end of all things will be. "God" lays it out very clearly, but you do have to read it all. You need the whole story, not just part of it. Religion is just to tell you little parts of it, and then you can go out and be a nice guy today.

Maybe you're starting to understand why millions of people have been killed over this book ... this book here (*holding up a Bible*) ... millions of people have been killed over that book ... not because of what you believe, but because of what your belief LEADS to. They want control. And maybe you're beginning to know how evil this theory of evolution is ... really is ... because it destroys "God", the Law ... everything. And if you think the things regarding your life will not be as "God" said they will be; then you are delusional ... living a life of grandiose delusions ... you think too highly of yourself ... a little too much pride in yourself.

18:00

Now, the real law is the law, and there is no way around it. You can dream that it does not apply to you, but you are only fooling yourself. 'Do not deceive yourself', "God" says. "God" calls it a fault and what is a fault? A fault is ignorance, bad judgment or inattention. "God" says 'pay attention ... study my words'. So, don't ignore it; don't make bad judgment and

pay attention. Re-think this fraudulent offer that we're all living under. But, as we know now, your ignorance, bad judgment and inattention to the word of "God" is being controlled. Believe me, it is being controlled. Everything is managed and controlled ... all through mind control.

We are told we are born with free will and can determine our own fate. We have free will ... we have a right to choose ... we are entitled to believe whatever we want. We have a right to determine who we will be, what we will be. We do not have to answer to anyone. We are the master and Grand Poo-bah of our own existence. We take on a life of our own. We have individual autonomy. We are our own self-masters. Did you ever watch those cop shows on TV where people are being hunted down with police dogs and stuff, and faces smashed down into the ground and treated like some animal, and locked into a cage and everything? Do you think that's normal? You see, everything backfires on you. I mean, people, you gotta wake up.

And we prefer the knowledge and wisdom of the people as 'one' over the true one "God". If we get enough people together, I'm sure we can figure this out. Let's form a democracy. Well, you better hope somebody in your group has got a good brain ... better hope somebody's got a brain smarter than "God". And, of course, this is what we're taught through schools, society, the media, religions, etc. Democracy is great. If we get enough people together we'll get this thing right yet.

We are taught that there is no "God", and we, collectively, are the greater good, instead of "God" being the greater good. After every election, we say 'the people have spoken, the people have spoken'. Well, "God" also shook the ground and thundered and He spoke, and not only did He speak to the people, He wrote His laws with His finger into stone and these things are graven perpetually. The law can never change.

And we say, the people have spoken, after an election ... the people are always right. Of course they are always right ... they're the highest ... they're the supreme being ... how can they say it's wrong. But, it's only legal or illegal ... it's only the will of the people, or it's not the will of the people ... nothing to do with the will of "God". Nobody is higher in your society than you. Everything is exactly backwards, and backfires on us because we think we are smarter than "God". We are not and we have accepted all the pain and suffering we see and experience in the world as normal, or the best we have. It's the best we have.

Oh, we look at things from our comfortable existence and think the things we see and are going on are getting better. We are getting healthier; we are discovering new drugs to combat diseases; we are living longer. Well, I've got news for you. This is "God" speaking now ... 'You little pimple-faced, pompous upstart'. What will be, is exactly like the real Determiner has determined, and all your rebellion against what will be, will only end in pain and suffering and your own demise.

21:43

Now, the will is a very important thing ... understanding what a will is ... and your will is the Achilles heel that Satan can use ... that evil can use ... that the people who adhere to Satanism can use against you, because the will is the property of your mind. It's your property, but someone's got control of it ... evil's got control of it.

Will I or Will I Not. Will refers to a property of the mind and an attribute of acts intentionally committed. Actions made according to one's will, are called 'willing' or 'voluntary', and sometimes 'willful' or 'at will'. There is a saying that says 'where there is a will, there is a way, and where there is no will, there is no way'. Of course, Yah'shua told us that He is the way. He has shown us just the way. That's it ... because we're too stupid to read it ourselves, so He acted everything out ... everything's been done, just follow Me ... do exactly what I'm doing and everything will work out just fine.

One of the repeating questions discussed in philosophical tradition since Christianization, is the question of free will ... it's interesting how everything has to do with "Christ", eh ... and a related and more general notion of fate which asks 'how a will can be truly free, if the actions of the people have natural or divine causes which determine them, but which are not really under the control of the people'.

Well, that sounds like religious crap again. Of course it's under your control, but you're supposed to do the will of "God". The question is directly connected to discussions of what 'freedom' is, and also the problem of evil, because it brings into question whether people really cause their own acts. Ha ha, "God" explains what will be ... you do this, this is what will be; if you do that, this is what will be.

23:38

Now, I'm going to explain a very important deception here. It has to do with this legal concept of 'insanity'. Remember, everything is backwards. The legal distinction, they say, between sanity and insanity, rests upon free will. If you do not have the mental capacity to form a 'will', then you cannot be held legally responsible. In other words, if you did something wrong, even kill someone, but it was not really a willful act ... not your will, because you don't have the mental capacity to form a will, then you didn't do it willfully or willingly.

Well, look at the opposite extreme. Now, if you do something that is the will of "God" ... not your will, because "God's" saying 'you do my will, you don't form your own will' ... can you be held legally responsible? What I did was not my will, it was "God's" will. Remember, the will is the law. If you do something that is "God's" will, you better make sure you have the authority. Don't be going around doing all sorts of evil stuff and saying 'it's "God's" will, it's "God's" will', when it's not "God's" will.

Now, think about the parable again ... you know, Yah'shua with the man with two sons, and neither son did the will of his father; they decided themselves what they would do ... they became 'the determiners' ... that first son that went away and then repented and came back. He determined he should go back. He became the judge of the law, so it became his will. So, do you see where I'm going with this?

You have to be legally insane, or you cannot enter the Kingdom of "God". JYah'shua said 'do the will of My Father if you want to enter His Kingdom' ... do the will of My Father ... do the complete and perfect and submissive will of My Father. Isn't that something, eh? So, we have to be legally insane to enter the Kingdom of "God" ... also known as 'Paradise'. You see, two gods cannot recognize each other.

"God" says "Why do the heathen rage and imagine vain things?" Rage is a madness. (*That's what the word means and madness means insanity ... you are mentally ill.*) So, if you imagine

vain things and we do, and we think it's normal, and we actually believe they exist ... we're insane. It's a madness. This is what "God" is saying. And your legal system says you have a mental illness if you believe in "God". Yeah, that's what is being taught ... some superstitious whatever, right? You don't believe in "God" because everyone thinks "God" is supposed to be like some human guy, and so, obviously, you can't believe in "God". So, you're mentally ill if you believe in "God" ... well, of course you are, because you cannot lawfully form a will.

But remember, of course you've got free will ... of course you can form a will, but the things that are the law of "God", which are the will of "God" ... those things you have to do. You have to do them in your legal system too. It's no different. Everything is a counterfeit. "God" says 'Choose you now this day ... If you do the complete and perfect will of "God", you cannot do your own will (*on some things ... not very much ... of course, in our legal system you got no will left*).

You cannot be the "Determiner" of how things will be. If 'out of many' you become a partaker of 'one', you cannot do your own will either. You have to do the complete and perfect will of the 'one' that you are a partaker of. You have to do the complete and perfect will of the 'democracy' .. of the committee. When the committee, or mob group decides 'this is the will of everyone', and they vote ... THAT'S IT! You gotta do it. It's not your will anymore.

So, you can't do your will this way, either. But, there's a catch to all this, and this is part of the swindle, and we'll be getting to that. Once you join any of the Beasts, you do not have a will anymore of your own. It's the will of the 'one'. It is the property of the Beast. It is the common will. It is the public will. It is the will of the people as 'one'. It is the law.

By doing your own will, you lost your own will. "You lost what is yours, because you took what is not yours." Everything works exactly backwards, upside down and in reverse. That's what a forgery is of an original.

YOU CAN NOT WIN. You can't win. I'm telling you. I've looked at it every which way. You can't win. **YOU CAN NOT BEAT "God"**. There are no loopholes or ways around the law. It's **IMPOSSIBLE**. And if you think there is a way around it ... well, you show me it then. You suffer every single time. The law cannot be transgressed. The penalties are automatic.

I'll give you a simple example. "God" says 'don't eat pigs ... there are a number of things you can't eat'. You shall not eat these. That's an imperative. That's a command. So, why did He do that. Well, He designed your body ... He designed everything there is ... so, He's saying that's not good for you. And then, people love it. They love the taste of bacon and sausages. And this law was revealed to us ... because there would be no way for us ... I mean, you eat a pig ... it tastes fantastic ... how are you going to know that's bad for you ... I mean, it tastes wonderful. And then people die of a heart attack and clogged arteries and all sorts of other illnesses they get from eating pigs ... swine ... and doctors are just starting to figure it out now, that pork is a significant cause of cancer.

We'll never figure out exactly all of the reasons why we're not supposed to eat pork, but you can bet there's a good reason – as if cancer was not good enough, but that's the reason for having a Dad ... someone who's smarter than you, you know ... we're children of "God" ... we're just a child ... we don't know much ... we only have so many years to accumulate some knowledge and then we die and then it's over.

So then people ask of the guy that dies ... well, why would "God" do this? What do you mean, why would "God" do this? "God" didn't eat the pig ... you ate the pig. What is the matter with people. Blame somebody else. Why do they and them do this to me? Why is my government doing this to me. Why does "God" do this to me. "God" didn't eat the pig. He didn't do it to you. You did it to yourself. The answer is ... why would "God" do this ... it was "God" willing. He revealed His will to you. He told you what would be the end of this. It was revealed, but you wouldn't know unless you read the will of "God" ... the word of "God", and you didn't believe, so you wouldn't do either.

30:22

Mark 7: 6-9 *"He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips," (all these religions ... oh "God", oh this, oh that ... sitting around praying ... with their lips) "but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."* Every religious organization teaches you the doctrines of men ... the commandments of men. The stuff they're telling you about "God", they claim to get out of the scriptures ... just pretend stuff. You go to church for an hour. You pretend this stuff, do your ceremonial crap, and then you go out and you start obeying the laws of Satan again. I mean it's simple. *"For laying aside the commandment of "God", ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like this ye do."*

That means you make things clean yourself ... things we think are dirty, filthy and evil and everything ... oh, we wash it so it appears good. No, no. *"And he said unto them full well ye reject the commandment of "God" that ye may keep your own tradition."*

Now what is the common law? It's amazing how many people think common law has something to do with "God". It has nothing to do with "God". The fact is when man created their own tradition and customs, they were using the principles of "God", and you think 'thou shalt not kill' is in your law. I already explained that to you. It can't be in your law. Different owner, different lawgiver, different will. So, common law is the tradition and customs of the people. That's why the common law is an unwritten law. It's the law that is generally agreed upon. It's just traditional, and it's what we customarily do.

The law you're supposed to be obeying, is the ROYAL LAW. Her Majesty, the Queen of England, claims to obey the Royal Law. She is subject only to the law of "God", and you, too, should be subject only ... **ONLY** Him shalt thou serve ... **ONLY** the Royal Law. So, get rid of this nonsense about the Common Law. The Common Law is the law of the commoners ... of the people ... the traditions and customs of men; the Beast.

32:40

James 4: 11-12 *"Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge."* If you determine what the law will be ... make a judgment of what your will will be, you are a judge of the law, you're not a doer of the law ... not the law of "God". That first son that repented and went back, became a judge of the law. This is a slippery slope. Once you start to do that ... anything is possible, and look at the world.

Believe me, it's all coming to fruition exactly like "God" said. But, it's done through gradualism. We know the reason why everything has to be the way it is, and it's just normal, isn't it? No, it's not normal. It's not what "God" created. *"There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?"*

And people, of course, misconstrue this ... like don't hurt your brother, don't say that. It has nothing to do with that. It has to do with the law. It has to do with your Supreme Being, your Creator, right. You don't judge your brother. If you see someone doing something bad ... the government of "God" has to be set up. There's a distinction here.

You don't judge what he is doing is good or evil. No, no ... you have to use the judgments of "God". That's what the whole covenant is about. "God" lays out all the judgments ... you go into Exodus, right, it doesn't say here's all the legal statutes and everything. He says 'oh, no'. He says to Moses, 'these are the judgments you shall put before My people, which means it's the law ... here's the penalty ... the judgments have been done ... no need for judges.

The only purpose for appointing judges within groups on Earth ... so many for this number of people, and so many for that number of people, is to find the facts, to do due diligence, to find out, and then the judgment is applied. The same thing happens in your court today. That judge doesn't make the judgments. He is only there as a trier of fact. You are the one who made the judgments in the legislature, by being the lawgiver ... making the judgments. So, I hope you understand that.

And here's the part that binds you to your legal system. This is what Satan uses. You see, "God" won't let you get away with anything. Everything will backfire on you.

Matthew 7: 1-2 *"Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again."*

You see, you want to be a lawmaker, well then you're going to bring the remedy for the law. If you want your will to be done, well then you need to bring the remedy. You need to be sure your will is being done. So, this is what Satan is using, obviously, that binds you to your legal system ... that you're not supposed to be a judge of the law. And when I say this thing about will, let me repeat this. The will of "God" is the law of "God", but it's only there for your own good. It's there for the protection of your life, liberty and property.

Our legal system, of course, goes into greed ... it's the control and managing everything because you own no property. In fact, most of what you think is law today in our legal system, is just for the regulation of property. It has nothing to do with whether you are doing something bad or evil, or hurting someone else, or stealing from someone. No, no ... it's about regulation of mammon ... mammon. That's what the whole system is about.

So, in Canada, everything is Canadian ... everything ... the 'one'; the Beast. Every country is the same. And the will of the people will be done in Canada, as it is desired by the committee ... by the 'one' ... by the law of rule ... your democracy. You own nothing. The 'one' owns everything. You can't own anything. You can't speak against the will of the people. You can't conspire against it ... that would be sedition. You can't walk this way, or run here, or there, or go there, or work against the will of the people.

You can be ordered to go to work. You can be told to stop working. Get a haircut. Take this medication. Take a shit, wipe your ass horizontally ... all according to the will of the people.

It's the supreme law. You can't feed your dog this. You can't even have a dog. You can't have a dog for fourteen years. Can't water your lawn. Can't build a house. Can't discipline your children. You can't have your children back. You have to enter into this insurance contract. You can smoke here but you can't smoke there. You can eat this but you can't drink this raw milk. Oh no, everything is according to the will of the people. This is "God"!

You can't have, do, or even say anything until the committee decides what the will will be. Complete bondage, no liberty and all these things you think are normal, are done through gradualism and the accompanying reasons are a sales pitch. You know why you have to do this. It's in the media, right? We all tell each other ... you gotta do this because of such and such ... you gotta do that because of such and such ... everyone knows the reason for it, right?

38:16

And **who** controls this **ONE** will? Boy, this is how the whole perfect swindle comes together. We need to deceive you, for you to voluntarily, willfully lose everything you had ... get it into this one thing that someone else can come by and get control of ... which, of course, is your mind.

"God" created the heavens and the earth, and then constituted, formed and composed what will be based on "God's" will. And then when He had made everything, what it will be, He rested. Most of the laws you can observe with your senses; but, some of the law ... what will be ... cannot be observed. This part of 'what will be' you can experiment with and observe the results of 'what will be' and this is the purpose of the scripture, the word of "God", to reveal to us 'what will be' ... of those things of which we have no other way of knowing, and to experiment with them.

The law of "God" is called the perfect law of liberty. More liberty, no man can have. You think your freedom from "God", getting away from "God", separating you from "God" gives you freedom? Well, doesn't it just backfire on you in spades. We're free. We can do our own will. Yeah ... what a deception. In fact, every form of government man has ever made, are called experimental governments.

Now, let us observe what the result is. Did you know that democracy is explained in the scripture. It's in Numbers 16 ... people wanted to run a democracy ... "God" threw them in a hole in the ground, covered them up ... it was a fault. The ground opened up (*that's called a fault*) and the people all fell in and it closed back up. Well, if you study scripture you will find out what the end of all things will be. This is why He is adamant about not changing any of His revealed will to us. Do not add to or delete any of it, or your name will not be found in the Book of Life.

Religions have diverted your mind to what will be after you die. Well, you're already dead to the law. This is the death "God's" talking about ... this separation from "God", and reconciliation ... restoring back to "God", is when you come back to life ... when the life of "God" is in you. We're thinking of one other thing ... this is what all religions are doing. No, no, no. This is what will be ... right now, today in 2014 ... right now, today. This is why this book is here ... this law is valid today ... not for later. So, the revealed word of "God" ... what will be ... is much more important than what you can observe with your senses.

Now, if you are a member of any country, you have rejected "God" as a matter of law, even though you think you have not. You were told by the world and every religion of your free will, and you can decide yourself what will be. And I will be this, and you will be that, and that will be mine, and that will be yours, and we will do this, and we will not do that, and we will be happy and we will be prosperous.

What kind of grandiose delusion is everyone living? The whole scripture is constitutional law. A constitution is your state of being. Your constitution is your state of being, and you are a constituent within the constitution. Your state of being can change ... your state of being ... living or dead ... healthy or sick ... happy or sad. If you do anything that is unconstitutional and your state or condition and well-being can change. The constitution reveals what will be the outcome ... what will be the end of all things ... what will be your state and condition ... like the law of gravity is real constitutional law ... it was constituted during the creation, and the word of "God" is also real constitutional law. If you don't believe it, go jump off a 300 foot cliff ... you'll believe it.

We saw in the garden, man's state of being change. His condition changed. "God" warned him, this is what will be the outcome ... transgress the law, the constitution ... go beyond the limits of what is set, fixed and established ... the law, the constitution ... and you have sinned. Whosoever sins transgresses the law also, for sin is the transgression of the law.

So, law is really just the way it is. Law is how it has been set and established. The law is always right because it's just the way it is. When you come to this realization, you will know man cannot make law. Man cannot make anything the way it will be, except by their will, when they say this is the way it will be ... this is what it will be, and in your legislation you state how it will be, and what it will be. When you say how things will be, well that is a prophesy ... predicting the future ... I will come to you next Thursday ... I will wear my seatbelt ... these are all prophesies. In this Act, this will be that, and that will be this, and if you act like this, this will be the outcome, and so it is. And with your advice and consent, so it will be done to you, because it is your will ... all to do with your will, and your will is the property of your mind – it is the pretense of your reality.

And who owns your will? Who owns this property of your mind? "God" says '...let this mind be in you that is Yah'shua the Messiah' - so they take your will ... the property of your will and they control it, manage it, form it and then do a public opinion poll that asks you 'what is your will'? You are controlled through mind control and then they think it's their own idea ... own opinion. No! The will of the people as 'one' ... as "God" ... as the Determiner ... as the judge of how things will be; you have been tricked into becoming the Determiner, the judge. This is the crux of the whole thing.

You've been tricked into placing yourself above "God", instead of being subject to the will of "God". This one trick, in the garden, that's it ... you're not subject to the will of "God". You've lost "God's" power, authority, dignity, will, property ... EVERYTHING you've lost. Just that one act!

You've been tricked into becoming the Determiner. I will ... a promise ... wear my seatbelt and if I don't, I will ... a promise ... pay a \$85 fine ... right in the Statute ... all agreed to ... your name is on the Bill. You are the Determiner of what will be. Now, the real constitution deals with what will be, depending on what you do. If you do this, this will be the outcome.

Read the scripture. "God" goes 'if you do this, this will happen; if you do this, I'll do this; if you do that, I'll do that'. Same thing. And this, of course is a prophesy of "God". The

constitution has been made. The laws are set, and they are established and settled and anything you do that is unconstitutional, or to transgress the law, will be at your peril.

What we call law, or a legal system, is not law but prophesy, governed by the Rule of Law. We determine what will be in the future, and the outcome of our own will. The only way we can regulate ourselves, is to write a Bill for ourselves. We had no law before ... we all agree let's not do that anymore ... OK, everybody write down 'I won't do that anymore; if I do, I'll go to jail for 40 years', and everybody puts their name on it, and it's all signed and agreed and there we go. Now we got a law ... no, we got a Bill.

What do you think Bills being written by your representatives in the legislature of your country do? They bind you to debts, obligations and performance according to the Bill. Your will. Do not live with the delusional thought that you can determine anything. "God" laughs at you. "God" actually says in the scripture 'ha, ha I laugh at you, you make me laugh'. He thinks it's funny ... what we're doing.

46:43

Now, let me make this very clear what you are involved in. You are involved in a criminal organization and you are one of the partakers. This is like the mafia, the mob. You are involved in a criminal organization. Your country is a criminal organization. That's what "God" says. And, of course, you don't know that you are, but you are. When you realize that you are the devil's advocate ... you speak in the place of evil ... Satan, the devil ... then you can find the solution.

Matthew 4: 8-10 *"Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Yah'shua unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy "God", and him only shalt thou serve."* See, Yah'shua didn't figure this out on his own. He didn't say 'oh, I guess I gotta obey my Father' and everything. No! Satan ... it's written ... it's written, the word of "God" ... thou shalt worship the Lord thy "God" and him only ... ONLY him shalt thou serve ... **ONLY**. You can't serve two masters.

How can Satan give you anything that he doesn't own. Satan does not own what "God" created – so he cannot give it to anyone! It's a trick. It would be like me going out there trying to sell a piece of land ... would you like to buy this? ... I don't even own it. DUH! He wants you to steal it from "God", and we have. "God" already said 'you may eat freely from every tree, except for what is good and evil. In other words, if you will fall down and worship me ... "God" is saying to you ... I will decide ... I will be the lawmaker. Here everything is free. Of course, He did it the opposite way. He gave you everything first free. You had to lose it. You had to separate yourself because of your iniquity. And Satan says the same thing and of course, we've all gone for it. Good deal. Yeah, good deal, isn't it?

How do I know we've all gone for it? Because everything in Canada is owned by the people; everything in Poland is owned by the people; everything in South Africa is owned by the people. I mean, there's only us people here. DUH! So, we've all gone for this 'Serpent Move', haven't we? Speaking constitutionally, how did you get everything? Well, you had to fall down and worship Satan based on the constitution, based on the law.

Before we get to the solution in the program after the next program, we need to be sure that we understand the problem. Well, the problem is that we've broken the law ... plain and simple. But, why have we broken the law? Or why we have broken the law without even knowing it? It is of course, the perfect swindle. You see, I did something dishonest in the Confusion programs. I held out the prospect of you owning your own property. I appealed to your vanity, greed and lust ... some of the human motivators.

"God" says 'be ye wise as a serpent and harmless as a dove'. Understand the wisdom of the deception of the serpent ... Satan. So, I'm using the same wisdom that the serpent used to separate you from "God", and I'm going to use it to bring you back around to "God". But, what I am doing has a happy ending. Mmmhmmm!

So, in the next program, I'm going to wrap this swindle up. I'm going to explain and expose the perfect swindle.

The Perfect Swindle Exposed

This program is called "The Perfect Swindle Exposed". I will explain the complete perfect swindle now, and maybe by the end of this program, you just might see "God". Remember, there is two ways to see. One is to see with your eyes' and the other one is to see with your mind. So, we just might see "God" by the end of this program.

Who would ever think that the forming of a sovereign nation ... a country ... is against the law of "God", and in direct violation of His first two commandments which He wrote with His finger in stone? It's no wonder no one can get out of what they call 'Babylon'. They don't want to. They want to try to fix Babylon. They want to try to make the corrupted incorruptible.

So, this program is called 'The Perfect Swindle'. I think this program could also be called 'Dumb and Dumber'. Of course, I am referring to atheists and religious people, respectively. I do not mean this in a derogatory way, but the facts are the facts, and the evidence and the proof, are the evidence and the proof. You see, both atheists and religious people obey perfectly and completely the same law. No difference, not even in the slightest degree. Your atheist neighbour, or your religious neighbour, both have the same "God" ... period, and that's a fact.

01:48

Now, the Earth is full of property. In fact, the Earth is property. All of creation is property, and you own NO property, and that should just astound you. You should just be astounded. I own nothing. That is amazing. That's unbelievable. And you own no property, and that should be something beyond all belief, but nobody cares, and this is why everyone is 'dumb and dumber'.

Property is the Holy Grail of law. If I own something, I do not have to ask anyone what I can do with it ... ABSOLUTE FREEDOM. I have something that is just mine. I think I will eat it ... no, I think I will give it to you ... no, I think I will burn it. What power is this thing called owning something? Think about it. What power is that? It's everything. I have the

exclusive, despotic, radical power to do whatever my will is to this property. Wow! What a rush!

But here is the most profound reality you can know. Everything that exists, comes from something, and everything there is, must be part of something else. Why? Because only the first Being ... the first whatever that exists ... could not only NOT come from something, but must have always existed, and always will exist, because nothing can come from nothing.

Now, even a 'dumber' can understand that. So, unless you are this infinite supreme Being that always existed, there is no such thing as absolute freedom. That's just an illusion. But, what is the most freedom or liberty a man can have? Well, the most freedom or liberty a man can have, is called the "perfect law of liberty". And what I have just said to you is just pure logic. There is no argument against it ... NONE ... no one can argue against what I just explained and said to you.

Now, this liberty, which is your right, is tied exclusively to property, because property is always in the custody of the law. So, when people believe they own the property they have, when in law and in fact, they do not, you know instantly that there is a huge deception going on. And when you are told that you own what you have, then that is a blatant lie. And when this is explained to 'dumb and dumber', they can see what you say is not only logical, but right. And what is their response? Their response is, 'I do not want to know.' I don't want to know. I do not want to know why this is ... nope, nope, nope ... don't tell me ... I don't want to know ... No. It is amazing what kind of mind control we are under.

Now, this takes us back to the origin or source of everything again, and this concept of "God". And this is where the swindle must begin. In the very first two programs I went through the diversions and mind control used to accomplish the swindle. And the theory of evolution is only the modern diversion ... for the last century or so. And this evolution diversion is not about "God" or science, or religion or philosophy. It's about property. It's about the Holy Grail of law. It's about the property, the property and the property. Do not be fooled by anything else. But, how do you get to own the property is the question. And that takes us to "God".

Now, you know or can see what this theory of evolution does to "God", but can you see what religions do to "God"? They both do the same thing. They both obliterate "God". It is absolute genius. Both are as wise as the serpent. Both are Satanism and luciferian doctrine. And one tries to prove there is no "God" and the other argues for "God". Again, it is absolute genius.

Religion means to re-bind, to hold, to bond, to adhere to something which means to be a partaker of something. We know (*remember our diagram*) on the reality side, that out of ONE ("God") we are many. There is absolutely no dispute. This is reality, and is Constitutional. If you went outside and had a look ... what the world is all about ... yes, you are living in a living constitution.

But, in religion, just like your country is 'out of many, we are one'. The people has become as 'one' and make themselves a name ... prohibited by "God". And now, nothing is restrained from them which they imagine to do. Every religion of the world is a corporation, just like every country of the world. They are all families. Every religion and every country is a creature of man ... not a creature of "God". "God" does not recognize

your country, and He doesn't recognize your religion. He only recognizes His creation. Now that's pretty simple to understand.

You can have the Catholic Church of Canada, or of Turkey, or the Catholic Church of Germany, or the Catholic Church of England ... or the Jehovah's Witness Kingdom, or whatever, they are all corporations of the corporation ... no different than Walmart in these countries. They are all creatures of the State and in turn, a creature of man.

It is the 'out of many we are ONE' that is prohibited by the first 3 commandments of "God". It changes your "God", your identity and your name. The people involved in religions of any kind, worldwide, do not know this, except some of the hierarchy. But, they are unknowingly the cause. Without the 'many' that make up the 'one' there is no 'one'. You are needed to make your country and to make your religion. No religion and no country would suit "God" just fine and dandy.

08:57

Now that you understand what a religion is, and what a country is ... how is this used in the swindle? And again, this is genius. Everyone knows that "God" is supreme. Whether you believe in "God" or not ... "God" is supreme ... whoever "God" is. And everybody believes you are to obey the law of the land ... the country ... unless it conflicts with the law of "God". And this is the reason that people fight for freedom of religion, or freedom of religious exercise.

So, most countries have given you freedom to practice your religion. Your freedom of religion is no different than freedom to operate any kind of corporation in your country ... freedom to operate a Pizza, Pizza company ... same thing. Your Pizza, Pizza company and your "registered" religion company name, are both owned by the same State, your country. Who, the hell, do you think constitutes these beings ... corporate persons of the country.

Now, how does this work in the swindle? Well, you obey the law of the land unless it conflicts with the law of "God", so you assume the law of "God" is higher ... it is supreme. Not a chance in hell. Everyone who is a partaker of a country, or a religion of the corporation, that is a creature of the country, has already placed themselves above the authority of "God", as "God", sitting in His seat of power, and that is just a fact. You have already violated the first three commandments of "God", making His law of none effect!

Now, when you claim some religious exemption from the law of the land and your country, which is the will of the people, to do what you think is the will of "God", the people decide if you can do the will of "God". Your religion just has different rules from the corporation of the Beast ... just a different status of being. The people, as 'one', is your "God", your country. Your 'oneness' is sovereign. There is no higher law in your country.

Sovereignty, in your country, is exclusive to the people in your country ... not to "God". There is no creator "God" in your country. "God" does not recognize your country or your religion. These are made by human hands and skill ... it means with the mind. This is all idolatry, the most serious crime any man can commit. And the whole world does it, bar none. And that is why throughout all my discoveries, I only have made one statement that you may quote as mine, and that is this. "Freedom of religion or free religious exercise, is the most evil and diabolical scheme ever devised by man and inspired by Satan." Marcus

12:08

Now, let us continue the swindle until we put together all three parts or turns of the swindle. We know we come into the world with nothing (*that's a fact*), so we cannot be absolute owner of anything, but we can own our property if we keep the commandments of "God" here on Earth. Facts, evidence and proof. So, we own our properties, subject to the law of "God", and this is the most freedom or liberty a man can have, and that is another fact.

"God" is an absolute dictator. Mmm hmm. People are taught we don't like dictators. Well, He should be liked because He is creator of all, and He has infinite knowledge and wisdom; so, this makes to me, all the sense in the world. And, it is totally just and right. Now, your 'out of many, we are one' ... your democracy is also an absolute dictator. Do not be fooled. Once the 'one' out of the many has all power and control, it is a dictator. It is a 'one' ... a theocracy.

Now, here is the question you need to ask yourself. "God's" laws are called 'the perfect law of liberty'. All of His commands, His laws are for your own good. He did not make laws to hurt you. They are there for your protection ... for the protection of your life, liberty and property. Or, if you think a hundred million people or whatever number in your country, can come up with better laws in a democracy, and have more knowledge and wisdom than "God", well then, go for it! You better hope someone in your group is smarter and has more knowledge and wisdom than "God".

But, the people who run this world have control of your 'one', which you are a partaker of. And people are starting to understand this finally. The only way for the people of this world to control the property of this world, and hence the wealth and hence your life, liberty and property, is for you to be a partaker of 'out of many, we are one', instead of 'out of one (*born of "God"*), we are many'.

The people who control the world need you to make 'the serpent move' ... to place yourself above "God". Once you do, you are ensnared. And it is being used for their power, greed and wealth ... just look at your country. You have extreme wealth to extreme poverty. Under the law of "God" that is impossible. So, either way, you cannot do your own will. Either way, you cannot own your own property. But, here is the catch. Everyone does own their own property here on Earth if they keep the commandments of "God". You own your own property if you keep the commandments of "God".

"God" made the world so everyone could own their own property ... to reap what they sow ... the most just and right thing in the world. To get your just reward, whether good or bad, this is it ... this is it. Follow anything else and you have no control over anything. You won't have control over anything. This patriotism (*which is love of country, love of idolatry*) ... your constitution which you made, which is against the law ... banker's money ... common law, etc. ... all nonsense. Don't follow any of it. They are all diversions. Everything is exactly backwards and upside down.

By keeping the commandments of "God", money has no more power. Did you know that? If you own property, YOU issue money for a deferred trade. That's it. And if you get too far in debt, you are released from all your debt every seven years ... that is the law. Thus says the Lord! There is no life-long debt or bondage. No way! Why? Because everything is "God's". Wake up people! People do not understand what is in the Holy Scripture ... the

word of "God". They think it's about jumping up and down and praise "Jesus" and somehow everything will be OK. Everything I am telling you is at hand ... something you can do now. The time is at hand!

16:58

So, what are the three turns of the perfect swindle? Remember I said there are three turns to it. Well first, everything is "God's". "God" is the creator of all, owner of all, and has power over all. So, how do we get this power away from "God"? Well, at the suggestion of Satan, he gives you legal advice. He suggests that we take it from "God", give it to him, and he will give it back to you. Those are the three turns. Remember, in our diagram?

You were made in the image of "God". You turned your back or your face on "God". You create the country in your own image (*exactly what Satan's advising*) and then you become the graven image of the "God", the idol who you made ... who you serve. So, you take away your trust from "God", and you put it in all the people combined, and this is who you trust in.

Here (*pointing to the circle that says 'man'*) you are a man made in the image of "God", and here (*pointing to the circle that says 'person'*) you are a person made in the image of your country, and we know now, of course, that this is a graven image ... a document. It's not reality. It's not your true identity.

Here (*pointing to left side of diagram*) you have your "God"-given rights and your "God"-given duties and your "God"-given property and your "God"-given ... and it goes on and on and on ... everything. Over here (*pointing to right side of diagram*) you are a humanist. You have your human rights; you have your human duties, and it goes on and on and on. Totally different ... both of them.

In the beginning, in the garden in Paradise, you were given and had the following: You had "God's" power of attorney (*that means acting in His place*), His authority, His dominion, His property, and His name. You had His life, (*"God"-given life*) and His robe of righteousness, (*"God" dressed you in a robe of righteousness*). You had the power to act in His place, called the Kingdom of "God". You had your Birthright, your status as Servant King, as "God's" Vice-regent to administer the plan and will of "God". And all this was given to you as a gift

from "God", because you had the TRUST of "God". We had everything there is to have. There is no more. WOW!

But, He did not leave us standing around wondering what to do as evolutionists would have you believe, saying 'well, we have no rules; we have no laws; there's going to be chaos; what do we do now'. NO! "God" gave us His will ... "the most valuable thing this world affords". "God" gave us His will ... the most valuable thing this world affords. And what did we do?

At the suggestion and the subtlety of Satan (*which means 'evil'*) we took "God's" seat of power; we took His throne; we denied the power and being of "God"; we took His throne, His power, His dominion, His property and we made it our jurisdiction ... the kingdom of man, and we quickly realized that each of us as a law unto himself, will not work. So, we made our own "God". We made ourselves a maker to rule over us, whom we give unto all power, and we give our complete trust to, and all this we did by adhering to the legal counsel of Satan, Lucifer, the devil ... whatever ... the master deceiver ... the master of confusion.

21:13

And what is the result of this one act ... just this one act? It starts right at the beginning ... Genesis 2 or 3 ... one act ... bingo ... right at the start. Well, "God" said everything would be backwards. Well, your Servant is now your Master !!! Yeah! How do you like that? That's a pretty good sense of humour "God" has, don't you think? But, He told you. So, now your servant is your master. Why?

You lost what was yours, because you took what was not yours. And here are just some of the things ... it goes on forever ... everything is exactly backwards and it has to be.

You took the throne of "God"; you lost your throne from "God". (*You lost your servant-king status from "God" ... your Birthright.*)

You took the power of "God"; you lost your power from "God". (*You lost your power of attorney from "God".*)

You took dominion of "God"; you lost your dominion from "God". (*Remember, He kicked you out of the garden ... barred you from everything He had given you free.*)

You took the property of "God"; you lost your property from "God".

You took the life of "God" (*your "God"-given life*); you lost your life from "God". (*because you separated yourself from the source of life*)

You took the liberty of "God"; you lost your liberty from "God".

You took the righteousness of "God"; you lost your righteousness from "God".

You took "God's" knowledge; you lost "God's" knowledge.

And on and on it goes. Everything you took; you lost. And "God" explained it very clearly if you read the scripture.

Satan says 'fall down and obey me, and I will give you all the kingdoms of the world'. "God" said 'Beware ... you are being deceived ... danger ahead ... you will snare yourself ... you fool, you're blind, you can't see ... listen to me ... you have wax in your ears ... you dummy ... you dunderhead'. These warnings are all through the scripture. You cannot miss it, and I think people just read it like, 'oh, don't worry; I'm too smart ... I can't be deceived ... I'm educated'. WOW!

Here are the things that happen.

<u>Adhere to God</u>	<u>Adhere to Satan</u>
You had everything	Your servants have everything
You owned your property	Your servants own your property
You had God's power	Your servants have all your power
You had dominion	Your servants exercise all your dominion
You had the most liberty possible	No liberty
Limited rules	Unlimited rules
Rules up front that never change	Rules that change with direction of the wind
Must be taught all the rules of law	Have not a clue what a rule of law is
Reap what you sow	Reap what is left over after your servant eat
Certainty	Un-Certainty
Can plan a future	Future unsure
You produce and labour	Pay your servants to rule over you
You ride a bicycle	Your servant flies in a 747

You adhere to "God" ... where you were born ... it's not even 'adhere to' ; you are automatically ...

You had everything. Under Satan ... adhere to Satan ... take his advice ... do his will ... your servants have everything

With "God" you owned your own property. Over here (*Satan's side*) your servants own your property.

You had "God's" power. Over here (*Satan's side*) your servants have all your power. You have no power left. Read the Canadian Constitution ... all power is in Her Majesty, the Queen. What part of "all power" don't people understand? ALL POWER! You have no power. Look up what 'power' means one day in a law dictionary.

With "God" you had dominion. He gave it to you. Over here (*Satan's side*) your servants exercise all your dominion. You don't have it anymore.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you had the most liberty possible. Over here (*Satan's side*) no liberty.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you had limited rules. Over here (*Satan's side*) unlimited rules. There are billions of rules now.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you had rules that never change. You had them up-front. You knew what the game was. Over here (*Satan's side*) the rules change with the direction of the wind. Huh! Who knows? Today this is right, tomorrow that's wrong ... it's legal, it's illegal.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you reap what you sow. Over here (*Satan's side*) you reap what is left over after your servant eats and that's a fact. It's called withholdings, right? They always get paid. You get what's left.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you have certainty, regarding everything because the word of "God" is the truth. Over here (*Satan's side*) uncertainty.

With "God" you can plan a future. Over here (*Satan's side*) your future is unsure.

You produce and labour under "God". Over here (*Satan's side*) you pay your servants to rule over you.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you get to ride a bicycle. Over here (*Satan's side*) your servant flies in a 747.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you have to defend yourself. (*Satan's side*) your servant has a body guard and you pay for it.

Over here ("*God's*" *side*) you own what you have. Over here (*Satan's side*) your servants decide what you own or can have.

Over here, under "God", you can't vote. Over here (*Satan's side*) you get to vote.

Well take my vote away from me and give me back everything! That's what I would say!

26:44

All Satan needed for you to do, was this one act, called supersede the power of "God", and you were ensnared as a matter of law. And now you are no longer subject to the will and power of "God". Isn't that great? We're not subject to His will and power.

But, you no longer hold "God's" power or authority or dominion. So, what happened? You lost all of "God's" power for the protection of your life, liberty and property. What a great swindle, eh? And you can cry out to me all you want, "God" says, but He can't hear you. Now, do you understand what I'm telling you? You lost all power and that's THE PERFECT SWINDLE.

And there's nothing you can do about it, because you're the one who broke the law. You're the one who broke the law. What are you going to do? Oh, my "God" ... how can this all be undone? Well, it can't. It happened. You can't make what happened not happen. It is the past. It happened ... that's a fact. The law cannot fix it ... but is there a 'fix'? Yes! Believe it or not, the 'fix' is the whole scripture ... this is "God's" whole plan, and this is what the whole scripture is about ... the plan of "God".

Can you see now why controlling the knowledge of "God" is so important? The swindle cannot work without this mind control over what is in the Holy Scripture, and it cannot work without you. The swindle cannot work without you. It would have no value. We are tricked into stealing from "God", and giving it to our "God", that we make in our likeness and then we try to get it back in return from our "God" ... image upon image.

We violate the trust of "God", and we trust in our own "God" made in our image, which means, really, love of self. It's all about 'self' ... selfishness. We think that the law of "God" is not for our own good. We think that the knowledge and wisdom of man is superior to "God" ... we're smarter ... we're more educated ... we run scientific experiments on His creation. He was the one who designed it, made it all, and we're just trying to figure it out, and somehow we think we're smarter! DUH!

With "God", we get everything for free. Adhere to Satan and you get nothing for free. With "God", we tithe to an actual partner who gives us increase. You don't make plants grow ... you don't make animals grow ... you didn't create the land ... you're not the cause of any of this stuff. And when you adhere to Satan making your own "God", we give our taxes to a partner who does nothing except in name ... will you please rule over me as my "God" ... whether it is an individual who plays the role of ... like a king or queen of a monarchy or just 'the name', the United States of America, where there is no king; it's just a paper "God" ... it's fictional ... it doesn't even exist ... and that's what we pay our taxes to.

Don't you understand? We can't get anything more than what the creation is ... all this stuff about getting something for free ... it's a scam ... it's just a scam and people believe it.

30:10

With "God", no one works their whole life to pay a mortgage. It's not possible. Why? Because no one buys land or sells it. It's against the law. You can lease it, but at a certain time, when "God" commands, it's gotta be returned. Read it. It's in the scripture. Who are you going to pay for the land ... "God"? The land is free. All wealth comes from the land.

He doesn't want you to tithe mint and rue ... this is what He calls it, right. People thought they would tithe to "God", so it's like us writing out a bill of credit or a cheque and go 'here, "God", go spend that somewhere'. "God" wants creation ... He wants some of His property set aside to be used in remembrance of Him, because it belongs to Him, not to you.

So, He has rules about how to claim land and how it is to be transferred by His will ... not your will. And here is the whole reason and knowledge of "God" has to be controlled at all costs. With "God", we own everything we have on earth ... after the Serpent Move, you own nothing on Earth. Nothing! You get a vote; but you own nothing.

So, does "God" own you or does your country own you? I mean, let's get real here. A country can't own you; yet, as a matter of law, your country owns you. Your country can even kill you ... take your children away ... lock you up in a box ... do anything ... medicate you ... do an experiment on you ... things that go on in this world ... all done through a change in relationship which is a change in identity. If you act in the name of "God" by His authority ... who can be against you? No one can over-rule what you're doing because it is the will of "God" IF INDEED, it is.

So, don't think you can just make up stuff about the will of "God". Oh, no. You better be able to come up with it in your book of authority and believe me, the judge that will look at the facts, will know the book of authority.

So, to achieve The Perfect Swindle, only the knowledge of the first commandment of "God" really needs to be controlled. That's it ... just the very first commandment and who would ever believe that we're in fact, and in deed, and in reality, we're worshiping and obeying, in practice, a "God" that we don't even think is a "God", but "God" says it is. You are either above "God", or below Him in hierarchy. That is it. Either "God" is "God", or you are "God" ... who is supreme?

If you are "God", the lawmaker, you have changed your identity. If you believe there is no "God", well then, I guess you've not broken any laws. If you do not believe in "God", or if you do believe in "God", well then, I guess you're in big trouble, aren't you? Maybe these evolutionists and Satanists in the world ... maybe they're doing us a real favour by making sure we don't believe in "God", and therefore, when we finally have to answer at the very last judgment, we can go 'oh, I was misled'. I don't know.

33:26

But what does belief have to do with reality, with facts, evidence and proof, and I've laid that all out for you in the other programs, right?

1 John 2:4 *"He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him."* So, all these people who think they believe in "God" and keep His commandments and do His will, it's time to humble yourself, and sit back and have a really good look at this again, and see if you can come to that realization. Did you change your identity or your relationship with "God"? Do you act for "God", or for yourself. Do you do His will, or your will?

We have seen how everything backfires on us ... automatically. Are the people always right or is "God" always right? Everything we want, we end up losing. And finally, what is the truth and reality ... are you being deceived or not? Well, you need to use your brain. I've told you throughout these programs, if you don't want to believe in "God" ... fine! But, let's look at the truth and the reality and the naturalness of THE EFFECT.

Do you understand? Then, when we go to the other side, you go 'well no, that's not true ... that's fiction ... that has nothing to do with reality. I mean, it's not very hard to decide, is it?

And there are promises and benefits that each and every one of you can receive, IF you will humble yourself. And these benefits and promises are from "God" ... and remember, a promise can be demanded in law ... you can claim this and you can enforce this also in law ... are found in Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 28. Now, I'm going to read both of them to you.

In Leviticus 26, He says: *"You shall make you no idols, nor graven image."* First thing He says, right off the bat. *"Neither will you erect a standing image; neither shall you set up any image of stone in your land to bow down to it, for I am the Lord your "God"."*

Don't put up any flags ... national flags. *"You shall keep my Sabbaths and reverence my sanctuary; I am the Lord. If you walk in my statutes and keep my commandments and do them then I will"* (will is a promise) *"give you rain in due seasons and the land shall yield their increase and the trees and the fields shall yield their fruit and your threshing shall reach unto the vintage and the vintage shall reach until the sowing time and ye shall eat your bread to the full and dwell in your lands safely. And I will give you peace in the land and you shall lie down and none shall make you afraid. And I will rid evil beasts out of the land and neither shall the sword go through your land and you shall chase your enemies and they shall fall before you by the sword. And five of you shall chase a hundred and a hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. For I will have respect unto you and make you fruitful and multiply you and establish my covenant with you"* (a contract with you) *"and you shall eat old store and bring forth the old because of the new and I will set my tabernacle amongst you"* (which means His Kingdom...Kingdom of "God") *"and my soul will not abhor you. And I will walk among you and I will be your "God" and you shall be my people."* (See that's what this is all about.) *"and I am the Lord your "God" which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt that you should not be their bondsmen and I have broken the bands of your yolk and made you go upright."* (You see, all about bringing you out of Egypt ... bringing you out of idolatry ... this false "God" ... this country ... this nation ... this 'out of many we are one'.) *"But if you will not hearken unto me and will not do all these commandments and if you despise my statutes or if you abhor my judgments so that you will not do all my commandments, but that you break my covenant, I also will do this unto you. I will"* (and He goes on and on and He starts telling you now ... here are my curses).

Now, you think a benefit or a curse is just like some voodoo thing. No, no, no, no. A blessing is a benefit ... a curse is a loss ... it's a real physical loss.

Deuteronomy 28 "God" says *"And it shall come to pass that thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy "God" (listen to me) "to observe and do all these commandments which I command you this day that the Lord thy "God" will set thee on high above all the nations of the Earth" WOWEE!*

Now, why would He do that? Well, it's automatic, isn't it, because "God" rules over all the nations of the Earth, and when He's talking nations, He's talking about everyone that's born ... your real families, not your countries (*out of many you are one*). So, you are carrying out His rule over all the nations ... so you will have rule over all the people too.

"And all these blessings shall come upon thee and overtake thee if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy "God"." And He says *"you will be blessed, shall ye be in the city and you will be blessed out in the field and the blessed shall be the fruit of thy body and the fruit of thy ground and the fruit of thy cattle and the increase of thy kind and the flocks of thy sheep. Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store. Blessed shall thou be when thou comest in and*

blessed shall thou be when thou goest out and the Lord shall cause thy enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face. They shall come out against thee one way and they shall flee seven ways. And the Lord shall command a blessing upon thee in thy storehouses and in all that thy settest thy hand unto. And He shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy "God" giveth thee. And the Lord shall establish thee a holy people unto Himself as He has sworn unto thee if thou shall keep the commandments of the Lord thy "God" and walk in His ways. And all the people of the Earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord and they shall be afraid of thee. And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods and the fruit of thy body and the fruit of thy cattle and the fruit of thy ground and in the land which the Lord swore unto thy fathers to give thee."

He's going to give you the land. You own it now.

"The Lord shall open up His good treasure in Heaven to give the rain unto the land in the season and to bless all the work of thy hand and thou shalt lend unto many nations and thou shalt not borrow."

Well, isn't that fantastic! Remember, the lender is always servant to the borrower. You see, "God" is going to turn this all around for us.

"And the Lord shall make thee the head and not the tail and thou shalt be above only and thou shalt not be beneath if thou shalt hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy "God" which I command thee this day to observe and to do them."

Take money out of your pocket ... a coin ... look at the head and the tail. This is what He's talking about. Look who's the head ... that's the one who issues all the money in your country. Who's the tail ... that's all the people ... all the sons of the father of the country.

He's going to make you the head. Why? Because you now own your own property here on Earth.

"But it shall come to pass that thou will not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy "God" to do all His commandments and statutes which I command thee this day and all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee."

You see, like I said, ... you know, people take this literally like 'I don't bake bread and I don't have any cattle ... No, these are principles of law ... no matter what your endeavor is ... He's explaining the law ... the principles of law ... blessings and benefits and curses and losses. And when all this is said and done here is the conclusion of the whole matter. Here's the conclusion of all these 'Unraveled' programs.

Ecclesiastes 12:13 *"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear "God", and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."* You do your duties, you get your rights. It doesn't work the other way around. Everybody wants their rights without doing their duty. Now, if it's due, it's due. That's what a duty is. So, fear "God" and keep His commandments for this is the whole duty of man.

42:51

And I'm going to end with a little something from the Sermon on the Mount in the book of Matthew where Yah'shua said *"Blessed are the poor in spirit for theirs is the Kingdom of*
177

Heaven. Blessed are they that mourn for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek" (the ones that have no power) "for they shall inherit the Earth. Blessed are they that shall hunger and thirst after righteousness for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful for they shall obtain mercy and blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see Yahweh." I told you we might see "God" by the end of this program.

Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see Yahweh [*"God" sic*] and there is your proof that "God" exists. Why? Because seeing is more than believing. Is it not? I think it is.

In the last program we're going to pull together the solution to all of this insanity ... this world that we live in that we're crying out to. The last program is called "Disclosure" ... simply called "Disclosure – The Word of "God"".

Disclosure – The Word of "God"

This program is called "Disclosure – The Word of "God"".

I told you that it is the word of "God" that is used to get you to break the law, and the solution to this deception is also in the word of "God". The word of "God" is called the scripture ... simply called the scripture ... The Book ... the word of "God".

Could you imagine if this (*holding up the Holy Bible*) is really the word of "God"? WOW! Really ... "God" spoke all these words ... authored all these words ... this is what "God" wants us to do ... almighty "God" who created everything that is above all, through all, in all ... WOW!

Why is there so much confusion in the world about this? If only we could prove that this is actually the word of "God". That would put an end to all confusion, don't you think. That would change everything we do. Imagine "God" speaking to us and telling us what we can do and what we can't do. That would straighten out all the confusion, wouldn't it?

Well, could you imagine driving home one night and rush hour traffic, sort of stop and go ... three lanes of traffic and over to the left you see some guy walking up a hill ... sort of a ski hill, and it's a really high hill ... it's almost dark and there is thunder and lightning going on, and there are clouds and maybe a little bit of rain, and you're sitting there waiting in traffic, and you got your window rolled down a bit, and all of a sudden the ground starts to shake ... like an earthquake going on and you hear a LOUD voice I mean, you just can't mistake it, and it says *'I am the Lord your "God". Do not have any other Gods before me. Do not make your own identity. You are my people. Do not call on me in vain. Go to church once a week. Love your Mom and Dad. Don't kill or steal. Don't look over the fence at your neighbour's wife in her itsy bitsy, teeny weeny bikini and don't wish you had your neighbour's new propane, thermostat controlled Bar-B-Q'.*

Well, Wow! Could you imagine that? That would make the newscast everywhere on Earth. CNN would report it ... the BBC ... every country in the world would. You would get live interviews from witnesses, like ... 'we have Bob here ... Bob, can you tell us what you saw and heard ... Well, I didn't see anything but the Earth shook like an earthquake ... but I heard the voice of "God" giving us commands ... what we have to do'.

Now, if that happened, no one would doubt it. No ... it was on TV ... because it was on TV

and everything on TV is true. Also, some kid would probably record it on his cellphone or iPod and the law of "God" would be clear, and everyone would have it, and they would put it up on Facebook, and by morning there would be 100 million hits, and this would go all over the world because it's on Facebook.

Well, there was no TV 5,000 or whatever years ago, but there were witnesses to this who recorded it, and have kept a good record of it, but nobody believes that. But, they believe something that someone made up ... some theory about 20 billion years ago, and you believe it as fact ... no witnesses, even. DUH!

You see, religious priests and ministers do not understand the scripture, because they do not grasp the principles of law that the scripture is trying to teach. This is being done on purpose. They parade around with The Book, and they tell you (*holding up Holy Bible*) this is the word of "God", and it's holy, and we're pious holy people, and then they tell you this part is true ... this part is not true ... this couldn't have happened ... we're scientific ... modern ... so some of it is truth, and some of it is just lies, and that is what they're saying to you. Well, that's not a very nice thing about a book that says 'this is the word of "God"'. I mean, who the hell does this guy think he is? He just came on the scene a few years ago, just like I did, with a mindless mind.

If you ask anyone 'what are the two most important parts of the Bible?' ... what do you think are the two most important parts of the Bible or "God"? ... you would probably get 'well, Christmas and Easter'. Even people who go to church only once or twice a year in the various religions, usually will try to make it to Christmas and Easter. Even atheists will celebrate Christmas ... I don't know why; they don't believe in "God" ... or they will at least take the day off. Jews don't believe in celebrating Christmas, but that's OK ... that's normal ... we don't understand that, but that's normal.

Yet everyone has an opinion about "God", and about the word of "God". Oh, yeah, everyone has an opinion ... no doubt about it. People should just say 'I don't know ... I don't know anything about "God". Sorry, ask someone else'. But, everyone has an opinion. That's like asking someone having an opinion about a movie you never saw. Oh, someone told you about the movie. Oh, OK ... and the guy who told you about the movie ... he never saw the movie either. And folks, that is reality, and that is a fact.

05:44

Now, the Queen of seventeen countries and the U.S. Congress ... United States Congress ... have declared publicly that the scripture ... the word of "God" ... this book that I showed you ... is, in fact, the word of "God". I don't know how they know that ... maybe they just voted on it ... but they do. They say we should use the will of "God" when we do our own will ... we should use the laws of "God" when we make our own laws. DUH! Morons! I don't think they read it either. They do not understand the parable of the man that had two sons, do they? But, I can assure you that they know what it means to own property ... that, they do.

Well, I've read the word of "God" and it is a masterpiece ... absolute genius. When you look at it, it becomes very clear that no man could have authored this book. If they did, they should run for President because it's absolutely genius. This book was written by 26 different writers over 1300 years, without a single contradiction, and there was no internet or e-mails back then. Hell, they didn't even know each other. Never even met each other.

How is that possible without, what you call, divine intervention? Still think this was written by some camel herders running around in diapers, like is portrayed to you? And here is what should seal the deal for you ... it did for me. It is the only Holy Book or Word of "God" that is a constitution. It is also the template for the legal system of every country in the world ... although we run a counterfeit forged system copied off of this ancient constitution.

We say we can't act in the name of "God", because He doesn't exist ... but we can make our own "God"? Really? We do not believe "God" is our maker, but we can make our maker ... we can make our maker who made us ... an absolute insane absurdity. I can think of no other words for that.

The truth is, we are 'one' with "God" ... His partner, His temple, His body. We plant the seed and He gives us rain in due season ... He makes it grow, and rather than give Him his share in tythe, we give it to a woman in England, who we've never seen, who did nothing for the effect of this economic venture ... now, that's got to be the most blatant, unjust enrichment I can think of ... ultimate hypocrisy.

The scripture is the most valuable thing in the world, and no man can claim to be educated without knowing the knowledge and wisdom within it. And it is the duty of every father to teach his children, starting after they are weaned from the breast. The scripture tells you the beginning of all things, and what will be the end of all things, and there will be an end.

It gives us the constitution, the law. It explains life and death, and the reason and purpose for your being. It gives all this and much more through the recorded history, science, teachings and commands. In effect, it answers all the questions people think to ask, but never think to look in the right place. They would rather ask Fred next door who is a history teacher, or Dr. Phil who has a degree from the University of Universal Knowledge, who we are, and where we came from, and the purpose of our being. And, of course, someone told him what he knows, and someone told that guy what he knows before him, and someone told that guy before him what he knows, and around and around and around we go.

09:37

Now, I will not go into great detail or we will be here for months. I will be hitting only the highlights needed for you to understand the solution. I will explain the law, the justice, rights, duties and something unknown to your will or legal system called 'mercy'.

In the beginning "God" created the Heavens and the Earth and then He re-formed it. Creation was not instant, nor was it part of the 6 days, but read it for yourself. Re-forming took 6 days. Hard work ... so hard, He then rested. Man was created on the last of the re-forming days ... on the 6th day. Everything else was already accomplished. I think "God" did this so man has no way of claiming jurisdiction over anything.

And "God" gave man, who was made in His likeness, dominion over everything but not jurisdiction. And then something happened that would change the course of history forever. Sin came into the world, and man instantly knew they were naked, and came into the world with nothing.

If sin had not entered the world, the whole scripture would be about 3 pages. So, the rest of scripture deals with a lot with the choices we make as a result of this one thing called

'sin' ... transgression of the law ... breaking the law. Now, the wages of sin is death, but it is not "God's" will or wish that any should perish, so "God" made a new plan of redemption and salvation and the scripture is the description of that plan of "God". Sort of like an operator's manual for mankind.

11:11

At the start, when we were born, you were innocent ... no sin. You were born of water and the spirit. Your life was conceived of the power of the Holy Spirit. "God" is the giver of all life ... all conception of life ... and you came forth when your mother's water broke. You were born in the image of your parents, and all of man is born in the image of "God".

You were born in Paradise ... the Kingdom of "God". You were not barred from anything. You were born with "God's" dominion. Your birthright as servant-king was automatic ... merely by being born. You had life ... a "God"-given life ... produced through your parents. You were not born with the knowledge of good and evil. No one is.

Then something happened where you lost all these things, and "God's" plan is a way to restore all these things. He came up with a one-time offer and that is basically what the scripture is all about. But, He reveals all this to us in strange ways, but for a reason. The reward, He says, is so great that not everyone can have it. Hmmm! He says that those that are pure of heart will find it. He says that those who are pure of heart will see the face of "God", and those that are wicked will not. In fact, He makes sure that the wicked will not, by sending them strong delusions that they should believe a lie, and He must have a good reason for this, but I don't know what it is. *(Well it's not really relevant to this part of my story anyway.)*

12:49

So, what happened ... what did you do that you are seeking to find the solution? Well, you're in trouble with the law. You broke the law and the result was the separation from "God", and "God" calls this separation 'death'.

Genesis 1: 26-27 *And "God" said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. So "God" created man in his own image, in the image of "God" created he them; male and female created he them."*

Genesis 2: 16-17 *"And the LORD "God" commanded the mankind, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die."*

Now, this tree of knowledge of good and evil is the jurisdiction of "God" ... that's what it is ... the ability to speak the law. Why? Because everything is "God's" property. Only He can rule over His creation. It is an original work. This is a fundamental right to do as you please with an original creation.

Now, people think evil is a pretty bad thing. Well, it is, but it is an extremely important part of "God's" plan, because without evil everything would be right, and if everything is right

and good, then His creation can self-destruct. We could all kill each other. No problem. So, evil is very necessary for us to have a long healthy and prosperous life. You see, this tree is the protection of the whole creation, and this tree is so toxic that it will kill you. In our legal system we call it 'the fruit of the poisonous tree' ... in our forged system.

Now, Satan does not represent evil. No! HE IS EVIL! And HE IS DEATH! Just as "God" is all that is good ... "God" is LIFE! So, we learn right up front that evil is always present. There is nothing we can do about that. Right after "God" commanded and told man what is good and right, evil also had to be presented to man ... HAD TO BE ... and Satan did just that.

Genesis 3: 1-5 *"Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD 'God' had made." (See, the LORD "God" had made ... this evil guy.) "And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath "God" said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, "God" hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For "God" doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil."*

And man did eat and become as gods, and it is you being as "God", is the evil in the world. This is it ... nothing else ... this is it ... the root cause ... not appear as "God" in His image, and His name ... No ... be as "God". Big Problem! You can't have two bosses ... cannot have two property owners. Nope! Either "God" owns it, or we own it.

16:57

When man decided to do their own thing, a number of things happened ... a lot of things happened. In the hierarchy or chain of command, man placed themselves above the authority of "God". Your Dad tells you to mow the grass and you don't ... who's taking power ... you've placed yourself above the authority and power of your father.

The word is supersede ... to take the place of, or move into the position of, or to sit above ... supersede. In Latin, 'super' means above, and 'sedeo' to sit. So, when you supersede someone of authority, you place yourself above them ... you are now sitting above them ... a higher seat of power. So, here it's explained ... to sit above, literally, to set above, hence: to make void, ineffective or useless by superior power, or by coming in the place of, to set aside, to render unnecessary, to suspend.

So, man took the throne of "God", and His crown as King at the suggestion of Satan ... evil. Now, the fine distinction here is that, in effect, you took the advice or influence of Satan rather than that of your father, "God". He played on your natural appetites and desires. He played on your will. This is your Achilles heel ... your will, and the effect of this is that you did the will of Satan. He was not your maker. You were not made in Satan's image or likeness. You're not his property, but rather than act as a son of "God", you acted as a son of Satan, and "God" now calls you and your father, Satan, this 'the son of perdition'.

Did you know there is a word 'di'tion'? I didn't know. I figured there might have been with 'per' in front of it. Sure enough, I found it, and this is what it means. In Latin, 'ditio' means rule, power, government, dominion. Perdition means by and through rule, power and government. It means self-rule. So, this is 'self-rule' by taking the power, rule, dominion and government. Sort of makes sense, doesn't it?

19:10

Now, only "God" can make real law, and Satan knows "God" will have to punish you because the law is the law, and it's like getting someone to steal for you. You suggest it, and they do it. You were warned, however, and told what the effect would be ... what will be. You were acting in your own image or likeness which is, in effect, the likeness of Satan. You were born of the devil ... your father. You were kicked out of Paradise. Dominion was revoked. You're barred from getting back in. Remember, he set the bar ... and set the two cherubs there ... you can't get back in. And you were separated from life ... the tree of life ... because you were separated from "God". "God" explains it this way

Isaiah 59:2 *"But your iniquities have separated between you and your "God", and your sins have hid His face from you, that he will not hear."* So, "God" now, has hid His face from you because you hid your face from Him. So, you've also lost your identity and hence, your birthright. Now there is a **HUGE** difference between appearing as "God" and being as "God". **HUGE!** Appearing as "God", is your identity, but being as "God", takes on a new identity ... a new relationship. It's a relationship with Satan. Remember, identity is sameness of being ... the relationship man bears just to himself.

Now, when you become something that is not true to the law or to the constitution, and we all know we are not really "God", that is a fiction ... just not true ... so, a fiction of law ... you've become a fiction of law. Remember the Roman Praetors during the Roman Empire could not abrogate the law. They were talking about the law of "God". You can't get rid of the law of "God", because only "God" can do that ... He's the lawmaker. But they derogated from it, by inventing fictions of law ... by giving this change in state of being, which is a fictional existence.

We just command the fiction. We then take or assume the fictional character, and therefore 'x' is 'y', and cannot be disproved. But, you have to author it, represent it, claim to be it, or charge as it. And, of course, the only evidence of this, is the graven image ... a foundation identity document.

Now, here's a REALLY important statement. Just getting rid of the evidence, like the graven image, does not get rid of the evidence of what happened. There is a record of what you did. You did break the law. In other words, you did not keep the commandments of "God". You were to keep them.

So, the second commandment of "God", is the process to committing idolatry. If you violate the first three commandments, then anything you think you do in the name of "God" is in vain. Then you are guilty of all, because any command, statute or thing you think you are doing as the will of "God", is not the will of "God". Even if you decide to now do the will of "God", it will still be in vain. You cannot be subject to the will of "God", while you are still sitting above "God". You can't be underneath Him and above Him both. Impossible!

When you act in your own image, for yourself, you are doing your own will. The graven image is the evidence of self-will, or self-mastery. You cannot claim to be doing the will of "God", if He does not own you. If you own yourself, then you are doing your own will ... commanding yourself ... self-mastery. Remember, a new identity, new face, mask ... "God" does not recognize you.

Matthew 7: 21-23 *"Not every one that saith unto me Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in my name have cast out devils? And in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."* I don't know you; I don't recognize you ... I'm not taking any cognitive jurisdiction or judicial notice of this thing. Depart from me.

Now, there was a fault in the Old Covenant ... the old will of "God". Think of it as a missing provision of the contract, but the provision was originally not needed because you had the trust of "God", and "God" thought – or at least hoped He had your trust. A fault is a wrong action attributable to bad judgment, ignorance or inattention. It's not quite as bad as a crime. *(And the fault was with "the people", not with "God" - both were parties to the contract.)*

Hebrews 8:7 *"For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second."* And what was this fault in the covenant ... the contract ... the first one? Well, there was no hope for a second chance, because the people were too weak minded – they were willing but just not able to keep their end of the deal. There was need of help – His Holy Spirit was added to the New Covenant, to be available to each of us as our "Helper", because without it, we were incapable of resisting temptations. If the first Covenant of "God" had it, there would have been no need for a second.

And here's the good news of the new Covenant of "God". He says:

Romans 6: 23 *"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of "God" is eternal life through Yah'shua our Messiah"*

Our whole legal and judicial system is based on the Old Covenant ... this is the mockery, the forgery we run ... no forgiveness in it. Why? Why is there no forgiveness? Did you ever go to court and say to the Judge ... 'well, yeah, I know I killed that guy ... blew up his house and everything ... will you forgive me?' Why is there no forgiveness. Because we are "God" in our legal system and therefore, only we can forgive. This is why the fine or penalty is imposed on you. See, it's being done through your son, your person but it's being imposed on you, because you are the one who made the law ... you have to bring the remedy. You assumed the position of "God", so only you can fulfill the law. You have to make sure the law is fulfilled. And the law, in our legal system, is fulfilled through the express image of your 'person'.

26:40

So, what is the whole chronology of the scripture. We begin life in the garden ... we get kicked out ... and we have a way to return ... from being 'one' with "God", to separation from "God", to reconciliation with "God" ... from holding dominion, to losing dominion, to dominion restored ... from life to death, and resurrected back to life. Yah'shua is the mediator to this reconciliation ... the way. He is the sacrifice in the propitiation ... meaning the pity of "God". "God" has pity on you.

Now, a fault is not as bad as a crime. In a crime you did wrong, and you know you did wrong. But, a fault ... you are still to blame; but a fault is a wrong action attributable not to evil intent, but bad judgment, ignorance and inattention, or in this case, simple weakness of

will. Law always needs to be fulfilled or it would not be law anymore. Yah'shua was sent by "God" for two reasons. He sent Him for two reasons ... to magnify the law, and to fulfill the law. So, he came to make it bigger so you can see it. Can't you see it yet? Let me keep making it bigger. This is what all His explanations and parables are all about ... make it bigger until you can finally see it, and to fulfill the law. We'll get to what that was all about.

Now, forgiveness will fulfill the law, but does not do away with the law. Why? Forgiveness means someone will give for you, in your place or stead. This is what 'for' means ... I will do this for you ... instead of you doing it, I will do it for you ... and 'give' ... I will give in your place or stead. So, that is what 'forgive' means. Otherwise, there is no justice, and then the law is no more. So, there has to be justice. But, forgiveness alone, cannot reconcile you back to "God". Nothing is restored to you with just forgiveness. No ... because the record still stands. It happened ... you broke the law. It happened.

Now, "God" accepts the sacrifice of Yah'shua as payment for your debt. "God's" acceptance of this payment fulfills the law, but you are still a sinner. There's a record on you ... you're still a sinner. The record stands ... it happened, and "God" and sinners are not 'one'. You can't reconcile to "God" while you're a sinner. What you need is a pardon. You need a pardon. No one comes out of bondage ... no one can be saved ... no one can be reconciled with the Father but through the Messiah. You are kept in bondage to sin by your separation from "God". This has to do with law and justice. Yah'shua came to fulfill the law. It is the blood of Yah'shua that is the ransom for the release from sin. The blood of Yah'shua is the payment instead of your blood. For all sin, there must be a remission of blood.

We play the same forgery system, except our blood is money, until you get executed, and even then we execute people without remitting any blood. We give them a needle, so they go to sleep or something. But, the solution ... the solution is mercy and grace of "God" ... mercy and the grace of "God". "God" knows you were unwittingly deceived and tricked, and He warned you. He knows it. Don't think you're not responsible for being tricked. You are to blame because He forewarned you; but He takes pity on you.

You are freed from your self-induced bondage by the propitiation of "God". It is the pity He has on all of us that caused Him to forgive, but also to offer the pardon. If, and only if you confess, to repent to your sins, and do it with a truly contrite heart. And, if you confess, you better know what you're confessing ... to just say 'yeah, I sinned ... I'm a sinner ... I'm saved'. No, No, No! That will not do it, because if you don't know what you're confessing to, you'll go right back to doing it again, and everyone does that ... everyone ... because they don't know what they confessed to.

Now, this is very important to understand. Forgiveness fulfills the law. It wipes out the sin, the transgression of the law. Payment is paid. And a pardon wipes out the sinner. Sin is what you did. Sinner is who you are. Now, here's the power of receiving a pardon from "God". With a pardon, you are no longer a sinner or a criminal. The record is destroyed like it never happened. You return to the state and condition you were in, before you broke the law ... before you did the criminal act. And, everything you lost during your crime spree is restored. The crime spree never happened. That's what a pardon is ... that's the power of a pardon from "God".

So, what is the solution? What is the solution to all our abnormal pains and suffering and things that go on in this world? It is belief that coming to know of your sins, will motivate you to confess your sins, which if done with a contrite heart, will cause your Father to accept your confession, which pardons your sins and allows you back into the very presence of "God". You need to re-enter "God's" family; follow that guy who said He knew the "way", and let the dead continue to bury themselves.

The solution (*and this is what everyone's trying to do and they're doing it wrong*) is not getting out of Babylon, the solution is reconciliation with "God". You need to be subject to the will and to the law of "God", or you have no protection. You have to be underneath "God" ... you have to be subject to His law ... this is for the protection of your life, liberty and property.

What happens during this immersion or 'baptism' back into the family of "God"? Well, basically everything that you lost is restored, and every effect caused by eating from the tree of knowledge of good and evil is pardoned. The old man of sin dies ... it is what "God" calls 'the old man of sin'. Your old identity dies, and upon your full faith and belief, the spirit, or will of "God" enters you ... the life of "God".

You are not living your life any more ... but your "God"-given life. Complete faith is necessary as is absolute belief; this transformation is symbolic of a true death of your old nature identity and a re-birth ... symbolic of a re-birth as a new being, who's related to "God" our Father ... hence, a new and restored identity. You are now re-born. This means you have a complete and total pardon from "God". All your transgressions of the law never happened. This is what a pardon is. It means back to the state or condition before you sinned. It is a new beginning. It is a second chance ... a chance to start over.

The old you, or your identity, dies. You have a new family ... new Father ... new creature ... new name ... new being ... new life. And this is your real family, real Father, your real creature, real name, real being and real life. "God" is restored to His throne. You are now a son of "God". You are reconciled. It is a marriage ... a union with "God" as 'one'. "God" accepts the sacrifice of Yah'shua as payment for your debt. You were bought with a price. Old ordinances against you are all blotted out with your faithful confession... pardoned, complete, record wiped clean ... it cannot be raised again in law ... as if it never happened. In law ... it never happened.

Psalms 103:12 *"As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."*

Hebrews 8:12 *"For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more."* They're forgotten.

Trust is restored, dominion is restored; you, as the temple of "God", is restored; you are now a member of the body of "God"; you are sanctified and declared as holy and set apart and dedicated to the service of our "God" and Father. Everything is put into subjection under your feet, which is "God's" power of attorney ... to do His will. You become an heir of "God" and a co-inheritor with Yah'shua.

Yah'shua is only the first begotten of the dead. "God" wants some more. You have undergone a total transformation. You were dead to "God" in your sins and trespasses. Your faithful belief, is a resurrection from the dead. It is the first resurrection. This is not for when you physically die, which all religions teach you. No ... this is for today. 'Choose

you now, this day, life or death'. The time is at hand. The time is at hand. You are confused if you think otherwise. What you currently are, also has to die. "God" calls this 'the old man of sin'; this identity has to die. Don't you know, you have to die and be born again before you go to heaven? Everybody knows that.

Right now, you are as a graven image ... a dead being. The dead do not live in Heaven. "God" is not the "God" of the dead, but of the living. Yah'shua went berserk over the moneychangers and the preachers of the word of "God", and over the masters of confusion (*religious ministers and lawyers*). He says:

Luke 11:44 *"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees," (you lawyers and religious preachers) "hypocrites! For ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them."* These are your graven images. You're as the dead ... as a grave ... necromancy and people are unaware of them ... unaware of them.

Matthew 23:27 *"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For ye are like unto whited sepulchers, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness."* Your graven image ... oh, you appear 'I'm so good; I'm so nice' ... your graven image ... inside is filth and rot.

38:44

So, how do you get out of Babylon, as so many refer to it? Well, you have to die ... just die ... who cares ... you've got to kill yourself. What you are has to die ... your false identity has to die.

Matthew 10:39 *"He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it."* He says again, just a couple chapters later:

Matthew 16:25 *"For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it."*

See, you think you live a life of your own. Remember when I was explaining about life. You took on a life of your own ... under no control. That's what a life of your own means ... you're in a self-existent one. You never got this life from anybody, did you? This is what "God" is talking about here. You have to lose YOUR life, and start living YOUR "God"-GIVEN LIFE. That's what this means. You have to die to sin, to transgression of the law. You have to die to the constitution you made to your state of being. The man of sin has to die. The relationship you bear, and your false identity must die. And this all happens during when you repent and believe – commonly misunderstood as "baptism". It's the protection of "God" that you're after.

You have to have a civil death. Yeah, a civil death ... your country-given life, your country-made being, the creature of the State ... your civil life ... take off the mask, the person, the graven identity, the relation of the country you bear unto yourself.

Deuteronomy 7:5 *"But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire."* That's what you kill. You have to have a Babylonian death ... death of the Babylonian character, being, life, identity, mask. You can have a civil death, you are still here tomorrow and you will feel just fine. It doesn't even hurt ... it doesn't even hurt! You've been living an

illusionary, fictional, forged existence. This is what "God's" talking about. You rage; you imagine vain things ... you guys are mental ... you've got associative identity disorder.

And what does our system do to anybody who understands the scripture of "God"? They attack him the same way ... you're the one that's nuts ... you need a psychiatric assessment. They're trying to preempt this. Ahhh, and after you die, you will be raised from the dead ... I guarantee it. You will still be here tomorrow. No doubt about it. Reality is reality. Just accept the 'get out of jail free card' ... your pardon. It was issued 2013 years ago ... the free gift of grace. All you have to do is repent, and believe that you will be reborn.

For the wages of sin are death, but the gift of "God" is eternal life through Yah'shua the Messiah. I don't know about you, but I'm always looking for something free ... a gift from "God" ... free. Sign me up ... I'll take it. Actually, I'll take two of them in case I screw up the first time. Maybe I'll get three ... two for me and one for my friend. Ha, ha, ha.

42:33

Not only can you be forgiven, but completely pardoned, meaning you are re-born to your original condition before you transgressed the law. It is treated in law as if it never happened. And it is then, and only then, that you can be reconciled to "God", and once again, be subject to the law and the will of "God"; hence, under the protection of the law of "God".

Sin can never be in the presence of "God". In reality, you are simply taking off the mask. Your true identity is below it. You were in disguise. You've been acting as the dead. You were deceived by the great deceiver. You were always alive but not to "God". You did not exist to "God". You could not appear in the image of "God" when you turned your face away from "God". Return to me and I will return to you, He says. Here is the scripture that explains the civil death.

John 11:24-26 *"Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. Yah'shua said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that **believeth** in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:" (THOUGH HE WERE DEAD, YET SHALL HE LIVE) "And whosoever liveth and **believeth** in me shall never die. *Believest thou this? Do you believe this? Now, listen to this**

CIVIL DEATH – A NEW LOOK AT AN ANCIENT DOCTRINE:

The incongruous and often unexplainable effects that arise from application of the doctrine of civil death have plagued the law for centuries. It has survived a long history to become a statutory incident of a sentence to life imprisonment. With living men regarded as dead, dead men returning to life, and the same man considered alive for one purpose but dead for another, the realm of legal fiction acquires a touch of the supernatural under the paradoxical doctrine of civil death.

The civil life you have been living is as much of an illusion as your civil death. It is the death of an identity ... the death of a relationship. We've all been deceived. We can't separate reality from fiction, and people read the scripture ... they're just as bad as the atheists.

They can't separate the physical from the spiritual ... the body from the life. They can't separate the reality. We believe two things can be the same thing. We start believing ...

without even realizing it, you believe in voodoo and sorcery and magic. I could show you examples all through our society in everything we do every day of our lives, and people don't even see that they're doing it. "God" didn't create all those things. He created a NATURAL WORLD!

And, everyone is waiting ... waiting for what? "God" tells you ... the time is at hand. That means ... you gotta do something NOW! It's in your hand ... the time. Yah'shua will not come again to mediate until you get off the throne of "God". But you have to do more. You have to confess to breaking the law. You have to BELIEVE – and then you have to repent and be truly sorry. Then you have to ask for forgiveness, and then you have to accept the 'pardon'. It is this acceptance that also binds you to accepting the new Covenant.

Everyone is sitting around waiting for Yah'shua to return. Well, you're going to be waiting a long, long time. You are clearly told in the scripture, the time is at hand. I don't know how many times He says it ... the time is at hand, the time is at hand, the time is at hand. This means ... it's your move, dummy! It's your move, dummy! And everyone sits around praying, praying, thinking this, thinking that and "God" will take care of everything.

Religion teaches you just pray and your prayers will be answered. "God" will take care of it for you, and if you ask for it in the name of Yah'shua; well then, you're going to get it for sure. Everybody does that. First of all, your prayers are an abomination to "God". He said He will not hear you. You can pray all you like ... it's all bullshit to "God". Don't you understand ... He **cannot** hear you until reconciliation occurs. He will not hear you. He can't hear you. "God" can't help you and neither can Yah'shua. You have not kept His commandments. God's grace is withheld until you "do" your part in His reconciliation plan. "God" already did His part – and He even outlined the steps for you to take.

47:43

Something has to happen before Yah'shua can mediate for you. He's the mediator. We have an advocate with Yah'shua. But, you're not ready for mediation or reconciliation yet. The offer has been made, but you won't accept the offer, because you don't understand it. Who would ... don't understand the offer, of course I'm not going to accept it.

Thessalonians 2: 1-12 (Now, we got to go through this carefully so you understand this.) *"Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of Yah'shua our Messiah, and by our gathering together unto him, That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of the Messiah is at hand."* (means what you going to do ... you going to do something) *"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come."* (so somebody is telling you something else ... don't listen to it ... let no man deceive you by any means for that day SHALL NOT COME except ... now something has got to happen) *"except there come a **falling away first**, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;"* ("A falling away", is like a "death".)

So, that sinner has got to be revealed. He's got to confess, repent. He's got to be revealed. He's got to fall away and who is that 'son of perdition'?

"Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called "God", or that is worshipped; so that he as "God" sitteth in the temple of "God", shewing himself that he is "God"." That's us. There is no one else here on Earth. Don't be looking for some religious organization or whatever people think ... just us, we're the only ones who can supersede the authority of

"God" ... Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is "God" or is worshipped; so that he as "God" sitteth in the temple of "God", showing himself that he is "God".

I am a Sovereign Freeman walking on the land ... Well, good for you. No, you are an evolved, arrogant, self-exalted baboon. *"Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? And now ye know what withholdeth"* (This is being withheld because we're not doing what we have to do) *"that he might be revealed in his time. For the mystery of iniquity does already work."*

You see, iniquity is a subtility ... this subtility, this subtleness, this hard thing to grasp, this fine distinction ... it's still working! It's a mystery of iniquity. It does already work ...

"For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way." You have to let go of this bondage you are into. You have to let let 'til he be taken out of the way.

"And then shall that Wicked be revealed," Bingo ... Now he can mediate ... now he can advocate ... now the forgiveness comes in ... now the blood can be used; *"whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:"* (That's when he comes again ... to advocate for you ... to mediate for you.) *"Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,"* (Oh, boy ... what a great scripture, eh?) *"And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved."*

You see, you can't just go 'I think I'll go get baptized now and saved. Oh, no, no. No, this is law. This is justice. All the principles are explained in here:

"And for this cause" (these are the unrighteous ones that don't want to be saved ... no, no, don't tell me ... no, no, no, "God" knows your heart ... why don't you want to know? What's the matter ... why don't you want to know?) *"God" shall send them strong delusions, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness."*

So, something about "God" being able to read your heart, and I'm by no means saying that I have a good heart. I wonder sometimes why I think this, or why I learned this, or why it's coming to me, but ... I don't know. I hope it's right!

52:56

Yah'shua said that his apostles did not know the kind of death he should die ... the kind of death he should die ... well, who killed him? They killed him because the Jews accused him of saying he was "God" ... King of the Jews. Pontius Pilate wrote the claim of the people The civil authority wrote 'Yah'shua of Nazareth, King of the Jews. But, when Pontius Pilate took him into the Judgment Hall ... the registry office ... he didn't find any fault with him ... because he wasn't registered.

He was never one of the "all ye gods" ... NEVER! So, they wrote 'Yah'shua of Nazareth, King of the Jews' ... that's what Pontius Pilate wrote because the people said. But, Yah'shua was neither ... he never said it. Yah'shua said 'I am not he' ... his exact words 'I am not he'. I am not he that sent me ... I am not "God". He says a hundred and fifty times through the scripture ... I'm not "God", I'm not "God", I'm not "God". Don't bother me just

do the will of my Father. I'm not "God" and then people read one or two things and they go ... He's "God"! NO, he's not "God".

And then the Jews said write that he says 'I am the King of the Jews'. In other words, they wanted the accusation put over top of him that Yah'shua said 'yes, I'm King of the Jews ... I'm "God".' So, they killed an innocent man for blasphemy. That's what their claim was, and they released Barabas, a civilian, and then if you go to one of the Gospels ... what was he convicted of ... a man convicted of sedition (se dition ... self-rule), a criminal, a civil life. Yah'shua never lived by self-rule. For if the kings of the Earth knew this, they would never have killed him.

1 Corinthians 2:8 *"Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory."* You see, they shot themselves in the foot, didn't they? All the wicked, satanic monarchies of the world shot themselves in the foot when this happened.

Harrod tried to kill the Messiah ... every baby under two years old ... he knew what this was about. He knew the son of "God", the Messiah, would be the demise of every king on Earth. He knew that it is through Yah'shua the Messiah, that every man can reclaim his birthright and be a servant-king again, instead of twelve around the world that claim to be servant-kings. They are satanic servant-kings. They don't serve Yahweh, the One True "God".

55:51

"God" tricked Satan. "God" deceived Satan right back, by accepting forgiveness and granting a pardon. You see, Satan can get you to break the law, but he can't punish you. Little did he expect this. And "God" provided the way to forgive and pardon you, if you believe, confess, repent and are truly sorry. And the people of the world who control the knowledge of "God", are Satanists and made you a Satanist too, while believing you do the will of "God". This is why they do not want you to BELIEVE the gospel, and this is why they have subverted and changed it so.

You see, Satan is evil and the evil of the people ... their accusation against Yah'shua who never usurped the throne of "God", was accused by the people that he did ... by doing the most heinous thing, brought about the most glorious thing.

And those that preach that Yah'shua [*"Jesus" sic*] is "God", are just like the Jews who falsely accused Him of saying He was "God". By killing Yah'shua, we are reconciled to "God", and released from bondage. This can never be rectified ... this killing of an innocent man can never be rectified, and everyone can claim that Yah'shua sacrificed for their crime ... their transgression of the law forever. Why? Because "God" said it is acceptable to Him.

"God" is in control ... what He says, goes, and He's saying 'it's acceptable'. Everyone can claim this, so you can be reconciled to "God". Now ... WOWEE ... WOW! So, as co-inheritors with Yah'shua ... all things are in subjection, under our feet too ... dominion restored to carry out the will of "God". You can't carry out the will of "God" if He doesn't give you the things to do it with... right? So, we have ... if you do all these things ... We have "God's" power, authority, and dominion. All restored. We have His power of attorney to act as "God" ... but in name only ... not in fact ... to act as Almighty "God". What a thrill ! What a reward for studying the scripture and for believing in the truth.

I can walk around saying 'I'm doing this for "God" ... if "God" is for me, who can be against me? Now, that sounds like an awfully arrogant, selfish, high, lofty, exalted thing to say. No! That's the reward. That's what you were supposed to do your whole life. Don't you remember the monarchies before anybody was able to get this (*holding up Holy Bible*) ... they used to kill everybody for this book. They walked around telling everybody 'I speak for "God" ... I'm a servant-king ... I serve "God" ... when I say something, it's the same as "God" speaking.

Well, what do you think "God's" power of attorney is? What do you think you, as His temple, is? "God" needs you to re-establish His kingdom on Earth, and Satan needs you to continue believing the lie, to destroy His ("*God's*") kingdom here on Earth. You are needed, either way. And this is what this is all about.

And this is why the people who run the world have to get rid of "God". They have to get rid of "God". The word of "God", the most valuable thing in this world ... they have to do things so nobody reads it, and if you do read it, they have to do things so you will not understand it. Here's a list of all false identities or relationships.

<u>List all the false identities or relationships</u>	
<u>God</u>	<u>You as God</u>
Part of Constitution	Partaker of Man's Constitution
God's Family	Canadian Family
Out of ONE we are many.	Out of many we are One
Related to God	Related to Canada
Born of God	Born of Canada
Born in the Kingdom of God	Born in the Kingdom of Canada
Son of God	Son of Canada
Face or image of God	Face or image of Canada
God is on throne	We are on throne.
Will of God	Our will as One.
Law fulfilled by person of God	Law fulfilled by person of Canada
God's property	Our property as One.

Let's go through these briefly.

Over here (*pointing to left of diagram*) we have "God". Over here (*pointing to right of diagram*) under Satan ... you as "God".

Here (*left of diagram*) you are part of "God's" Constitution. Here (*right of diagram*) you are a partaker of Man's Constitution.

"God's" Family Canadian Family, German Family, Polish Family ... whatever ... new identity, new father

Out of ONE we are many Out of many we are the ONE, we are the "God".

Related to "God" related to Canada.

Born of "God" Born of Canada.

Born in the Kingdom of "God" Born in the Kingdom of Canada.

Face or Image of "God" Face or Image of Canada.

"God" is on His Throne We are on His Throne.

Will of "God" Our Will as 'one'.

Law fulfilled by the person of "God" (*by and through the son of "God"*) Law fulfilled by the person of Canada.

"God's" property Our property as 'one'.

"God's" Law Canadian Law

"God" does exist "God" does not exist.

You had lost what was yours because you took what was not yours, remember that? You lost everything from the throne of "God", because you took the throne of "God". Power, life, trust, dominion, property and your identity ... your birthright. Everything is restored. What a reward. WOWEE ! And you have regained what is yours because you returned what is not yours. Justice !!! It's all about justice. It's not 'just' that you should be "God" ... Justice.

1:01:30

Now that I know ... what do I do? Well, due to our lifelong training and indoctrination you will not know what to do now. You know no other way of life. Well, like I said in the 'Confusion' programs, do not act until the confusion is gone. I would think for most, I will have to do, maybe, another series on how to put this into practice. There is no rush.

First thing I would do is read the scripture. I would read this (*holding up the Holy Bible*). Maybe start with an easy form to read but if you actually go into study the scripture, go with the best translation you can. They're not the easiest to read but every single word is

important. Just one word changed can change the whole meaning of something and make you go in the wrong direction. So, read this (*holding up Bible*). See if what I told you is true. Or if you still believe what some guy tells you ... like me ... then you're not getting much wisdom. Remember, check out everything for yourself.

We firmly believe that the most reliable version of "God's" word currently available is our own version; **NIBEV** [*Natural Israelite Bible English Version*] – ask us for a free copy!

It is now time to think, to think, to think until you can see it, feel it, believe it, and live it. It is the fear of "God", stemming from belief in "God" that is only the beginning of knowledge and wisdom. It is the knowledge and wisdom of "God" that brings you around to the love of "God".

And what's this all about ... Yah'shua was the first begotten dead and we should be the next of the begotten dead. "God" will not be happy until His complete Kingdom of "God" is restored here on Earth, and that will be done through us, one at a time. "God" said so.

Oh, death, where is thy sting now? Hmmm Satan! Should make you feel happy, eh! What a feeling! What a feeling!